





Class D630

Book E484

Copyright N<sup>o</sup>

**COPYRIGHT DEPOSIT.**

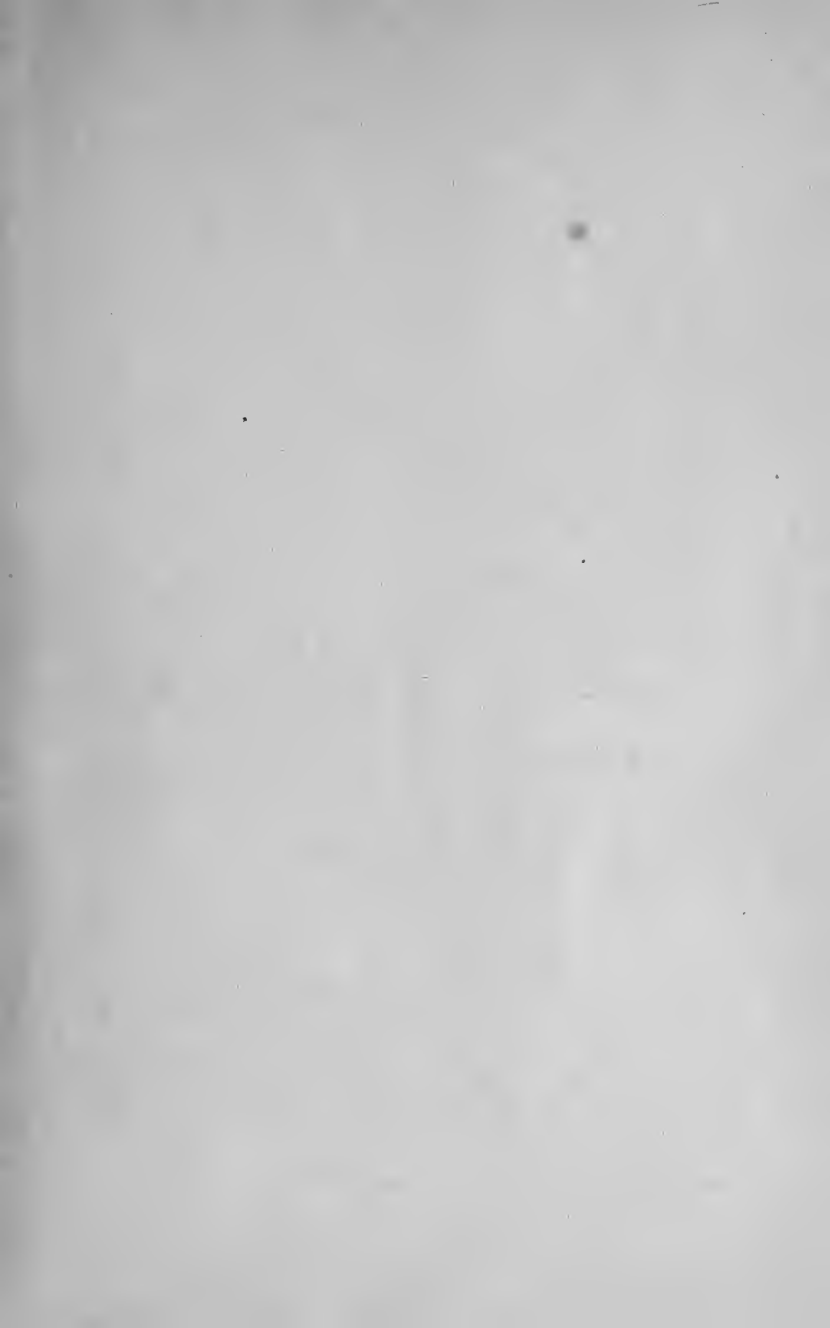






SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL  
IN THE  
WAR AGAINST GERMANY







EDWIN AUSTIN ABBEY, 2ND.

# SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE WAR AGAINST GERMANY

EDITED BY  
ALBERT EMERSON BENSON, '88



PRIVATELY PRINTED  
FOR THE SCHOOL ∴ MDCCCCXX

163764  
E464

COPYRIGHT, 1920  
BY SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL



THE PLIMPTON PRESS NORWOOD MASS U.S.A

SEP -7 1920 ©CL A597299

*Dedicated to*  
THE MEMORY OF  
THE BOYS OF SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL  
WHO GAVE THEIR LIVES  
IN THE  
WAR AGAINST GERMANY

✓ EDWIN AUSTIN ABBEY, 2ND  
    OLIVER AMES, JR.  
    JULIAN CORNELL BIDDLE  
    ✓ ADDISON LEECH BLISS  
✓ WILLIAM VERNON BOOTH, JR.  
✓ WILLIAM MORTON BUNTING  
✓ WILLIAM HALSALL CHENEY  
    ✓ CHARLES DERHAM, JR.  
✓ RICHARD MATHER JOPLING  
    ✓ EDWARD KEMP, JR.  
    SAMUEL PIERCE MANDELL, 2ND  
✓ GEORGE ALEXANDER MCKINLOCK, JR.  
    RICHARD MORTIMER, JR.  
✓ BENJAMIN FRANKLIN PEPPER  
    ✓ RALPH SANGER  
✓ NATHANIEL STONE SIMPKINS, JR.  
    ✓ MOSES TAYLOR, JR.  
✓ JOHN BRODHEAD VAN SCHAICK  
    ✓ HOLYOKE LEWIS WHITNEY  
    FRANCIS APPLETON WOOD





## PREFACE

IN October, 1919, a request for the record of every living St. Mark's graduate and master who served in the war against Germany was sent out in the following terms:

"Service in the army or navy of the United States, or the Allies, or 'auxiliary service.' The last includes volunteer ambulance and relief service abroad both before and after this country entered the war, and work abroad in the Red Cross, Y.M.C.A., and similar organizations. A concise statement is wanted, giving organization with which one is or was connected, dates of entering and leaving the service, rank on enlistment or entering, changes and promotions with dates, distinctions won, battles engaged in, casualties suffered, and copies of citations."

The following records are the result of this inquiry. Omissions are somewhat frequent throughout; but in view of the distinctness of the request printed above, it has usually been assumed that these are intentional or unavoidable. Abbreviations of the names of organizations have almost invariably been used by the writers; and although a second inquiry has been made in every case where there seemed room for doubt as to the meaning, the present somewhat unsettled usage in this matter may have caused unsuspected errors. Authentic cor-

rections of such errors or of any others will be very thankfully received.

The question as to whom to include in our record was a very difficult one, involving as it did the answers to two others: what does "served in the war" mean; and what period of residence at St. Mark's should decide whether a boy ought to be regarded as an alumnus of our school, or of some other attended before or afterwards. Inasmuch as practically all our alumni helped in some way or other to win the war, the limits of our formal record of service were necessarily defined as above. But the second question was more difficult, and had much less tangible implications. It was felt, however, that if a boy had spent only a short period in the School, or had graduated from another school and not St. Mark's, we could not claim his record as our own. In this way we are obliged to deprive ourselves of the splendid records of many men, of whom two at least made the supreme sacrifice for their country.

It should go without saying that as the book is compiled for the historical value of the records of our graduates, and is dedicated to the sacred memory of those of them who died, its true mission is to the St. Mark's boys of the future. The value of the School lies in that vital stream of tradition which flows ever deeper and stronger from year to year, and is to some extent retarded or strengthened by every boy who enters her gates. Of our boys who died, any word that we can say is pitifully weak. It is only by a true realization of what they did, and by doing our best to keep the School worthy of them, that we can claim any part in their fellowship.

## ABBREVIATIONS

A.A.F.S.	American Ambulance Field Service.
A.A.S.	Army Ambulance Service.
A.E.F.	American Expeditionary Force.
A.F.S.	American Field Service.
A.R.C.	American Red Cross.
A.S.	Air Service.
A.S.A.	Air Service, Aeronautics.
B.E.F.	British Expeditionary Force.
C.A.C.	Coast Artillery Corps.
C.G.	Coast Guard.
C.O.T.S.	Central Officers' Training School.
F.A.	Field Artillery.
G-1. (See G-4.)	General Staff, administrative section.
	General Staff, intelligence section.
G-2.	General Staff, military operations, tactics and
G-3.	strategy.
G-4. (G-1 in Corps and Division Hq.)	General Staff, Co-ordination of all questions of transport and supply.
G-5.	General Staff, training, athletics.
Hq.	Headquarters.
j.g.	Junior grade.
Med. C.	Medical Corps.
M.E.R.C.	Medical Enlisted Reserve Corps.
M.G.	Machine Gun.
M.O.R.C.	Medical Officers' Reserve Corps.
N.A.	National Army.
N.G.	National Guard.
N.R.F.	Naval Reserve Force.

## ABBREVIATIONS

O.R.C.	Officers' Reserve Corps.
O.T.C.	Officers' Training Camp.
O.T.S.	Officers' Training School.
Q.M.C.	Quartermasters' Corps.
Q.M.R.C.	Quartermasters' Reserve Corps.
R.A.C.	Régiment Artillerie de Campagne.
R.A.F.	Royal Air Force.
R.A.S.	Royal Air Service.
R.C.	Reserve Corps.
R.O.T.C.	Reserve Officers' Training Corps.
S.A.T.C.	Student Army Training Camp.
S.C.	Signal Corps.
S.E.R.C.	Signal Enlisted Reserve Corps.
S.M.A.	School of Military Aeronautics.
S.O.R.C.	Signal Officers' Reserve Corps.
S.O.S.	Service of Supply.
S.P.	Section Patrol.
S.R.C.	Signal Reserve Corps.
S.S.U.*	Section Sanitaire Américaine.
U.S.N.R. (F.)	United States Naval Reserve (Force).
U.S.R.	United States Reserve.

\* The "U" in the abbreviation is used for "United States," to distinguish the organization from "Section Sanitaire Anglaise." The official name was always as above.

---

# ST. MARK'S SCHOOL

## IN THE

# WAR AGAINST GERMANY

---

✠ EDWIN AUSTIN ABBEY, 2ND, 1907.

EDWIN AUSTIN ABBEY, 2ND, the son of William B. and Katharine E. Abbey, was born in Mount Holly, New Jersey, on September twenty-second, 1888. Until he was twelve years old he attended the Mount Holly schools, and in 1901 entered St. Mark's, where he remained until his graduation in 1907. He then entered the Civil Engineering Department of the University of Pennsylvania as a member of the class of 1911, but a serious illness in his Sophomore year caused him to lose a year out of his course. He spent the fall of 1909 as a Master at Kent School, and then returned to the University to complete his Sophomore year. After graduating in June, 1912, he went in the employ of an Engineer on valuation work for the Canadian Pacific Railroad, and at the end of that summer entered the service of the railroad on the regular staff as transit man. Here he remained, except for a few months, until his enlistment with the Canadian Engineers for overseas service as a member of the Second Canadian Pioneer Battalion.

After preliminary training in Guelph and Quebec the Battalion sailed from Halifax, December sixth,

1915, and remained in the training camp at Hazeley Down, near Winchester, England, until March seventh, 1916, reaching the Canadian front in Flanders on March eleventh, Ash Wednesday. Abbey was wounded at Ypres early on Easter Day, April twenty-third, and sent to England, where he made a good recovery. At this time he was a Lance Corporal, and while in England was Acting Sergeant and Instructor. On the first of July he was put on a return draft for service at the Somme, but was withdrawn at the last moment and recommended by his Commanding Officer for a commission. After some delay he was sent to the Officers' Training School at Shorncliffe, and returned to the front on the first of December, 1916, one of a picked class as Lieutenant in the Fourth Canadian Mounted Rifles. He was at the front continuously until the middle of February, when the regiment was sent back to a rest billet, which included constant drill and training. He returned to the front about March seventeenth, and was killed in action at Vimy Ridge on Tuesday, April tenth, 1917. The following circumstances of his death are related in the letters of his brother officers.

He was in charge of one of the most dangerous posts, a strong point in front of the trench, at a little distance over the crest of Vimy Ridge. It was necessary to hold it in order to deny to the enemy the approach up the hill. Because of losses suffered in the post it had almost been decided to withdraw from it during the day, but Abbey came and argued that he ought to continue to hold it because of its importance; thus showing his devotion to duty and disregard of danger. On the ninth of April he took forward

a party of men to reinforce the garrisons of some advanced posts, and successfully effected the relief under heavy rifle fire at very close range. In one of them he found the officer in charge, Lieutenant W. J. Butson, Senior Subaltern of his company, seriously wounded, and realized that he could not live without immediate medical attention. He therefore took some of his men and decided to attempt to get Butson out. By every law in the world the thing seemed impossible; but apparently impossible things are done by some men, as this one was done by Abbey over absolutely open ground, in broad daylight, and in full view of the enemy at very close range. The ground the party had to cover was only about three hundred yards, but it was up a very steep and exposed slope. It took four hours to cover this ground by jumping from shell hole to shell hole with the wounded man. At the expiration of that time Abbey and one other man in the party, the others all casualties, carried Butson into the front line, all in a state of complete exhaustion. Abbey was then ordered to get some rest and not go forward again. He apparently stayed in the front line for a few hours, and then, in the early morning of the tenth of April, with four scouts, again started out for the advanced posts to see that all was well with his men. It was still dark, and he seems to have mistaken his bearings. It was all new ground and very difficult to locate, so he halted his men and went forward alone to find the post. The dawn was breaking, and he must have come right upon the line of German snipers. It is reported that he rose up suddenly from the ground and shouted to his men to get back to the lines; gave the information as to where he had found the German line; and then

pitched forward and dropped. When later the enemy line had been forced farther back his body was found, and was buried practically where he fell.

In the library at St. Mark's is a volume entitled "An American Soldier." To those who know what part of our School is beyond price and beyond praise this book will always be one of its proudest possessions. It shows, all unconsciously to the writer himself, the development of one we knew and loved into not merely an American Soldier, but a Soldier of that World which shall some day make wrong and injustice impossible. In these letters to his parents, beginning when he was working at his engineering in Canada, Abbey suffers at what seems the apathy of his Country towards the wrongs done to the world by Germany; yet he strives to suspend judgment, lest he may not understand. His own personal duty is as clear to him as are his own holy ideals; yet he will not move without his parents' approval, nor will his love let him venture so much as a word to influence their decision. When at length he may go to his duty, his joy knows no bounds: the flood-gates of youth and enthusiasm seem to burst, and, as in the old athletic days at school and college, he girds up his loins heartily for the fray. It is now his chosen battle, because it is for good against evil: no particle of self-interest is in him. We begin to see more clearly than ever before how the miracle of crushing that evil was wrought; and with this boy's heart before us we know with triumphant joy and gratitude that wrong can never again hope to conquer. And then we think of him as he was in school — slender, quiet, smiling, modest and persistent; or engaged with his whole soul in the mimic battles on the athletic field; and pray



that our St. Mark's boys in the future may be in some degree like this man.

As has happened in other cases, his school and college life was a prophecy which was fulfilled when opportunity came. Inheriting an artistic temperament, he understood the joy of work well done, and therefore excelled both in athletics and his favorite study of English for their own sakes, as he did later in engineering. After he went away his mother found prizes he had won in college athletics which he had never so much as mentioned. To him the world, though a beautiful place, was a field for the duty which alone could justify man's life; and he was found worthy to see this duty performed.

#### EDWARD MOSELEY ABBOT, 1901.

IN Oct., 1918, went to Camp Zachary Taylor, F.A., C.O.T.S., and joined the 52nd Training Battery. The term of service was about six weeks.

#### CURTIS ALLEN, 1914.

PRIVATE in the 1st Troop, Philadelphia City Cavalry, from July 15 to Aug. 23, 1917. Candidate at the R.O.T.C., Fort Oglethorpe, Ga., from Aug. 26 to Nov. 26. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant Nov. 26, and served as such in M.G. Company, 39th Infantry, 4th Division at Camp Greene, Charlotte, N.C., from Dec. 15 to May 1, 1918. Took part in the Aisne-Marne offensive, July 18 to Aug. 11; Meuse-Argonne, Sept. 26 to Oct.

## 6 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

21. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant Nov. 16, and was with the 4th Division in the Army of Occupation from Dec., 1918, until Aug., 1919. Discharged Aug. 28, 1919, with rank of 1st Lieutenant.

### THOMAS McKEAN ALLEN, 1918.

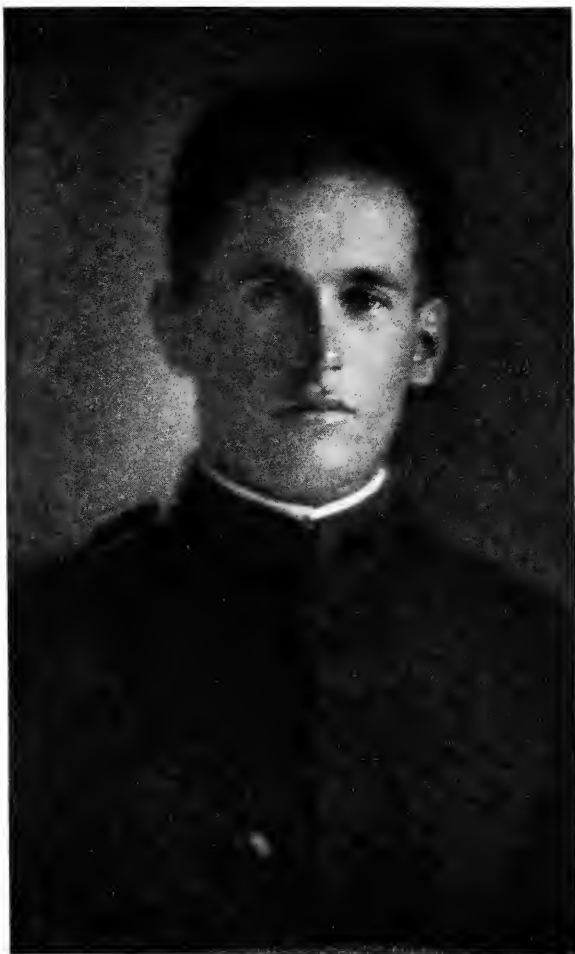
ENTERED the S.A.T.C., University of Pennsylvania, in Sept., 1918, and was discharged in Dec. No permanent ranking was received by anybody there.

### WHARTON ALLEN, 1914.

WITH the A.F.S. from Jan. 8, 1917, to Oct. 8, went to the 3rd O.T.S., Camp Meade, Md., Jan. 5, 1918, and resigned from this March 31. Private in the Hq. Company, 310 F.A., 79th Division, Camp Meade, Apr. 1, 1918; Corporal Apr. 15; Sergeant May 2; Acting 1st Sergeant May 15; and 1st Sergeant May 30. Sailed for overseas July 14. Attended the Saumur Artillery School, France, from Sept. 1 to Nov. 23, when the course was successfully completed; but no promotions were given because of Secretary of War Baker's order concerning promotions after the armistice was signed. Made 2nd Lieutenant Apr. 16, 1919; returned to the U.S. May 27; and was discharged at Camp Dix June 3, 1919, as 2nd Lieutenant.

### †OLIVER AMES, JR., 1913.

OLIVER AMES, JR., the son of Oliver and Elise Alger (West) Ames, was born in Boston on the eighth of



OLIVER AMES, JR.



April, 1895. He first attended Noble's School, and entered St. Mark's in the First Form in 1907. He was a leader in scholarship, being a St. Mark's Scholar for three successive years; and very prominent as an athlete, playing in his last two years on the football, baseball, hockey and fives teams. He was also a monitor. He entered Harvard with the class of 1917, and on May the eleventh of that year left for Plattsburg. He was married on the sixth of October to Miss Caroline Fessenden, of Boston, who, with a young daughter, survives him.

Upon receiving his commission at the Reserve Officers' Training Camp at Plattsburg he was sent to Camp Devens as an officer in the 151st Depot Brigade. He was soon transferred to the Rainbow Division at Mineola, Long Island, and went overseas with that division. He became Acting Battalion Adjutant of his regiment, serving under Major Donovan, and then took a special course at an officers' training camp. Upon the completion of this course he returned to his regiment, and at once went with it into action. He was killed in an attack on Bois Brûlé, at Meurcy Farm.

The reports of his fellow-officers state that Major Donovan had advanced into the open, under a storm of machine-gun and shell fire. Ames had been told to remain behind; but his solicitude for his Major would not allow him to do so, and he ran out to join him. They took shelter beside the bank of a brook; but had no sooner got there than a sniper's bullet, probably intended for Major Donovan, struck Ames in the head, killing him instantly. The Distinguished Service Cross was awarded to him in the following terms: "During the fighting at Meurcy farm, near Villiers-sur-Fère,

France, July 27-28, 1918, his heroic leadership was an inspiration to his command. He fought gallantly until on the last day he was killed while going forward voluntarily through machine-gun and snipers' fire to the assistance of his battalion commander."

The testimony of officers and men associated with Ames gives equal emphasis to his efficiency as a soldier and his devotion as a man. Untiring, cheerful, open-hearted as when he was a boy at school, he was bitterly mourned by everybody who had come in contact with him, from his superior officer for whom he gave his life to the common soldier, whom he cared for as for a younger brother. A tablet has been erected to his memory in the church at North Easton, bearing the inscription: "In loving memory of a gallant soldier and high-minded gentleman . . . pure in heart, unflinching in duty, he died as he lived, without fear and without reproach." The following has been said of him by one of his friends:

Not in his noble death, but in his way of life will our memory live and be always green. The summer of 1918 was rich with sacrifice, as if God walked with men upon the battlefield to make them smile at death. To many a man this sudden giving of all he had was a peak, unexpectedly revealed at the end of life, high ground in his being, the existence of which neither he nor those nearest him dreamed; it was the flowering of a supposedly barren soul, the momentary filling of life. But it was not so with Ames. His death beside the Ourcq was the summing up in the briefest moment of time of all that had gone before.

His Commanding Officer, who had hurried forward to steady a bitterly engaged group of his battalion, wrote:

"Ames came running up behind me to look out for me. I ordered him back; but he just smiled and said he was going to stay with me. He came up and lay beside me. . . . I half turned, and as I did, a sniper's bullet struck Ames in the ear. He died instantly."

There is much more than devoted bravery in this death; like Sidney's act upon the field of Zutphen, it epitomizes the entire life of which it was the perfect end. As Ames died, he had lived. He had an instinct for the true things of life, and kept his simplicity untarnished; at twenty-two he was as sincere, as earnest, as devoid of false views and values as when he was a child. To the soldiers who served under him he was "a good scout, as white as a white man should be"; they who had daily contact with him appreciated his natural sincerity.

But perhaps only those who knew him best realized the quality of his ideals. He practised a true, straight life; he did not preach. Never imposing his opinion or his will on others, in a subtler way, though quite unconsciously, he benefited us all. He played fairly and squarely. He loved games, and with typical earnestness loved to win; but, above this, every stroke was a true stroke, every effort an honest effort. Neither fortune nor desire could bend his honor to act meanly. His delight in life, his zest for the sun and fresh wind of out of doors, were a fine expression of his soundness of spirit.

As his heart was clear and fair, so it was tender. He was a gentle judge and a devoted friend. With the means to be generous in worldly things, to those he loved he was generous of his heart. If his friends grieved, he grieved; their joys were his, and his under-

## 10 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

standing sympathy went out to meet them. And thus imperceptibly he made himself a part of many lives. Some of his simple faith, some of his unflinching honor, some of his cleanliness, no German bullet could strike down in the Ourcq valley; some of it is planted to endure the weathering of time in other hearts.

### RICHARD AMES, 1915.

ENLISTED May 7, 1918, at Camp Devens as a Private in the 303rd Infantry, 76th Division. Went to France July 7, and was at the O.T.S. at Langres Nov. 11, the day of the armistice. Returned to America July 9, 1919. [Report by Mrs. O. Ames.]

### HENRY SARGENT APPLETON, 1906.

SERVED with the U.S. Navy Intelligence at relief work in Syria from Feb. 1, 1919, to July 1, 1919.

### WILLIAM HENRY APPLETON, 1902.

VOLUNTEERED for the U.S.N.R.F. as a Seaman of the 2nd class, Jan. 7, 1918, and was called to active service at Pelham Bay Jan. 11. In the ranks at first, then made Petty Officer, and afterwards Captain of a company. The work consisted largely of drilling and guard duty. Sent to the O.T.S. with Station rating of Boatswain's Mate of the 1st class. Released by request from active service Dec. 11, 1918.



## LESTER ARMOUR, 1914.

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R.F. May 2, 1917. Transferred to Naval Aviation in Oct., and stationed at the Mass. Institute of Technology; then Bayshore, L.I., and finally Pensacola, Fla. Commissioned Ensign, Naval Aviation. Relieved from active duty March 3, 1919.

## PHILIP DANFORTH ARMOUR, 1912.

ENLISTED Sept. 15, 1917, and entered the S.M.A., Ohio State University, Columbus, O., Jan. 26, 1918, as a Private, candidate for a commission. Completed the eight weeks' course of training March 25, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, A.S.A. First assigned to Gerstner Field, Lake Charles, La., and there stationed until May 24, when relieved and transferred to Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex. Oct. 8, ordered to Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, L.I., and there assigned to the Casual Detachment as Adjutant, continuing as such until honorably discharged Dec. 13, 1918.

## WENTWORTH CRUGER BACON, 1900.

SERVED in France with the A.R.C., Purchasing Department of Hospital Supplies, from Oct. 31, 1917, to Sept. 8, 1918. Resigned to accept a commission as 2nd Lieutenant, Q.M.C., Remount Division, U.S. Army. At Hq., Paris, until Dec. 2. Stationed at La Rochelle Re-

## 12 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

mount Depot 4. Made Summary Court Officer and Adjutant in March, 1919. Closed the Depot in June, and was honorably discharged in France July 15, 1919.

### GEORGE HARMON BARBER, Ex-1914.

ENTERED the service as 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry Aug. 15, 1917, and was assigned to the 184th Brigade, Jan. 3, 1918, promoted to 1st Lieutenant, F.A., and appointed Aide-de-Camp to the Commanding General. Nov. 2, promoted to Captain of F.A. Oct. 22, transferred to the 28th Division as Aide-de-Camp to the Commanding General. Was engaged in the following sectors: Vosges, July and Aug., 1918; Argonne, Sept. and Oct., 1918; Woevre, Oct. and Nov., 1918. Discharged as Captain, F.A., Aug. 24, 1919.

### HENRY ANSON BARBER, 1915.

LEFT St. Mark's in June, 1913, to enter West Point. Served with the 9th M.G. Battalion, 3rd Division, Regular, as 2nd Lieutenant and then as 1st Lieutenant, and was promoted to Captain Sept. 8, 1918, after the battle of the Marne, July 15. Took part in the Marne defensive July 15-18, 1918; the Marne offensive, July 19-21; the Vesle offensive, Aug. 8-14; and the battle at St. Mihiel, in Sept. Received the Distinguished Service Cross; the Légion d'Honneur; and the Croix de Guerre with Palm. At present 1st Lieutenant of Infantry (M.G.) U.S.A. [Oct., 1919.] The only citation

at present accessible is the following for the Distinguished Service Cross:

"For extraordinary heroism in action near Moulins, France, July 14-15, 1918. Seeing his right flank badly exposed to the enemy's advance across the Marne, Lieutenant Barber changed the position of two of his guns to meet this emergency, performing this task during terrific enemy fire. He then ran a distance of 150 yards in the open to stop the fire of our own infantry on our troops. Going forward to the aid of a wounded soldier, Lieutenant Barber administered first aid and was carrying the wounded man to safety when the latter died. Picking up the one remaining undamaged gun, he opened fire on the enemy, who were crossing the river, sinking one boat, killing many, and causing the others to abandon their boats."

#### THEODORE PHILIP BARBER, 1912.

Not accepted, for physical reasons, for the Army, and entered the A.R.C. Ambulance Service in Italy in March, 1918. Attached to the Italian 4th Army in the Mt. Grappa section. Took part against the Austrian offensive in June and July, 1918, and in the Italian offensive in Oct. and Nov., 1918. Was awarded the Italian War Cross in Nov., 1918. Discharged in Dec., 1918. The citation follows:

"Con fraterno interessamento contribuirono efficacemente al trasporto ai primi luoghi di cura dei numerosi feriti delle azioni militari dello scorso Ottobre gareggiando per zelo, abnegazione e sprezzo del pericolo nel disimpegno del loro servizio."

## THURLOW WEED BARNES, 1908.

ENLISTED as a Private in the Q.M.C. Sept. 23, 1918, and was assigned to the O.T.S. at Camp Jos. E. Johnston, Fla. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the Q.M.R.C. Dec. 7, 1918, and discharged the same day.

## CLERMONT LIVINGSTON BARNWELL, 1907.

AT Plattsburg Camp, May-June, 1917, and at Fort Monroe Camp, June-Aug. Commissioned Captain, Coast Artillery R.C., Aug. 15; commanding 5th Company, S.N.Y. (regulars) at Fort Wadsworth, N.Y., from Aug. 29 to June 1, 1918. In France with the 70th Coast Artillery Regiment, 1st Army, from July 22 to Feb. 12, 1919; commanding the 1st Battalion of the 70th Coast Artillery after the armistice. Honorably discharged at Camp Upton, N.Y., March 12, 1919.

## LINCOLN BAYLIES, 1911.

COMMISSIONED Captain of F.A. at the First O.T.C., Plattsburg Barracks, N.Y., Aug. 15, 1917. Assigned to the 302nd F.A. and joined it on the date of its formation early in Sept., 1917. Served with the same regiment in the U.S. and in France until discharged at Camp Devens, May 8, 1919. In action with the regiment east of the Meuse in the St. Hilaire offensive, St. Mihiel sector.

## WILLIAM DEFORD BEAL, 1907.

FROM May. to Dec., 1917, Assistant Manager and Head of the Bureau of Development in the N.E. Division of the A.R.C. Dec. 1 to Jan. 20, 1918, associated with the War Trade Board in Washington. Jan. 23, commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the Chemical Warfare service. Jan. 28, ordered for duty to the Gas Defence Plant, Long Island City, and remained there until Feb. 1, 1919. Oct. 31, promoted to the rank of Captain. Feb. 1, 1919, to Feb. 28, on duty in the Gas Defence Hq., New York City. Discharged Feb. 28, 1919.

## HAROLD BICKHAM BEEBE, 1909.

ENLISTED in June, 1917, at Boston, as a Private in Company B, 101st Engineers, and received the rank of Corporal in July. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry after attending the Army Candidate School at Langres, France, in March, 1918, attached to the 35th Division, 137th Infantry. In June, 1918, assigned to Company L, 132nd Infantry, 33rd Division. Received rank as 1st Lieutenant of Infantry in Aug., 1918. Attached to Division Hq. as Assistant G-3 in Aug. Received discharge at Camp Devens, Ayer, Mass., in June, 1919. Took part in the following battles: Chipilly Ridge (British Front) and Argonne-Meuse (American Front).

## FENWICK BEEKMAN, 1902.

JOINED the Med. R.C., U.S. Army, receiving the commission of 1st Lieutenant in Apr., 1916. In Aug., attended the M.R.C. Camp at Plattsburg. Ordered to active service May 5, 1917, and attached to the 11th Engineers, U.S.A., as Medical Officer. Sailed for overseas July 14, arriving in England July 26 and in France Aug. 6. Served on the British Somme front, the Regiment being attached to the 3rd British Army, from July 6 to Jan. 29, 1918, taking part in the battle of Cambrai Nov. 20 to Dec. 31, 1917. In Feb. and March, with Regiment railway construction in the centre of France. March 6, became Regimental Surgeon. Apr. 11, promoted to Captain, Med. C. In Apr., May and June, with the Regiment at the British Arras front, being part of the British 1st Army, which had the defence of Arras during this period. June 26, detached from the 11th Engineers and attached to Base Hospital 2, U.S.A., which was serving with the British at Etretat. Arrived home from overseas Feb. 3, 1919, and was honorably discharged Feb. 26. Received a citation from the Commander-in-Chief, A.E.F., "for exceptionally Meritorious and Conspicuous Services at Cambrai, France, Nov. 20 to Dec. 1, 1917."

## MORGAN BELMONT, 1910.

ENLISTED in the S.E.R.C. Oct. 5, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, A.S., S. R.C., Dec. 27. In overseas service from Feb. 25, 1918, to Jan. 25, 1919, and

was promoted to 1st Lieutenant, A.S.A., Oct. 15, 1918.  
Discharged Jan. 27, 1919.

RAYMOND BELMONT, 1905 (1906 P.G.).

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry, U.S.R., Aug. 15, 1917. Attached to the 311th Infantry Sept. 1-15, 1917; to the 309th M.G. Battalion Sept. 15-20; and assigned to Hq. Troop, 78th Division, Sept. 20. Served with this organization until demobilized June 12, 1919. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, F.A., Feb. 8, 1918, and Captain, F.A., March 28, 1919. Served in the St. Mihiel operations, Limey sector, Sept. 14 to Oct. 3, 1918; the Meuse-Argonne operations, Grand-pré, Oct. 16 to Nov. 8, 1918. Served in the A.E.F. from May 20, 1918, to June 3, 1919.

HAMILTON FISH BENJAMIN, 1894.

ENLISTED as a Private of the 1st class in the A.S., S.R.C., Nov. 12, 1917, and reported for a course of training to the S.C., Aviation School for Non-flying Officers, at Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., Nov. 24. Graduated Jan. 12, 1918, and was assigned to duty in the office of the Department Aeronautical Officer, Southern Department, Fort Sam Houston, Tex. Honorably discharged as a Private Jan. 19, 1918; accepted a commission as 1st Lieutenant in the A.S., S.R.C. Jan. 20; and was ordered to report to the Department Aeronautical Officer of the Eastern Department, New York City, Jan. 26. Ordered May 2 to Pittsburgh, Pa., to

## 18 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

take command of the A.S. Mechanics Training School at the Carnegie Institute of Technology. Ordered June 26 to report to the Department Aeronautical Officer, Eastern Department, New York City, upon the completion of duties with the above mentioned school. Ordered Aug. 2 to report at Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, L.I., for duty with the 1st Reserve Wing. Ordered Aug. 15 to report to the Director of Military Aeronautics, Washington, D.C., and was assigned to duty in the Mechanical Instruction Branch of the Training Section. Honorably discharged Dec. 2, 1918.

### JULIAN ARNOLD BENJAMIN, 1894.

CAPTAIN in the 3rd U.S. Cavalry when war was declared. From Apr. 6, 1917, to Apr. 25, at Fort Sam Houston, Tex., and Apr. 26 to May 6 recruiting at Houston for the 1st O.T.C. From then until July 23, continued in various services at Fort Sam Houston, and embarked on the transport *Saratoga* at Hoboken July 28. The *Saratoga* was run into and sunk in New York Harbor July 30. Left the U.S. on the transport *Lenope* Aug. 7, and arrived at St. Nazaire, France, Aug. 20. Stayed at St. Nazaire until Nov. 7, and at Nevers from Nov. 22 until June 12, 1918, commanding the 1st Division Supply Train (wagon). From June 13 to 21 at Hq., Intermediate Section, S.O.S. June 22, assigned to the 77th Division. June 27 to Aug. 29, Lieutenant-Colonel of the 307th Infantry. With the Regiment at the front in the Baccarat sector from June 28 to July 15; at Hq., 77th Division, Baccarat, to Aug. 4. In charge of animal-drawn trains of the 77th



Division on the march from Coulommiers to Vesle, Aug. 10 to 14. With the Regiment on the Vesle front from Aug. 14 to 28, commanding it from Aug. 21 to 27. Aug. 30, 1918, to March 17, 1919, Lieutenant-Colonel, 306th Infantry. With the Regiment on the Vesle front and the advance to the Aisne (Oise-Aisne offensive); on the march to the Argonne; and in the Meuse-Argonne offensive, Sept. 26 to Nov. 11, commanding it from Oct. 20 to 25, and Nov. 2 to 4. Performed various duties until July 14, 1919; then sailed from Brest on S.S. *Rotterdam*, and arrived in the U.S. July 22. Aug. 2 assigned to the 14th Cavalry. At Fort Sam Houston since Aug. 22. [Dec., 1919.] Discharged as Lieutenant-Colonel, only, Oct. 16.

Major-General Robert Alexander records in the General Orders of the Division (No. 41) a tribute to Lieutenant-Colonel Benjamin "for gallant and inspiring conduct in the advance on the town of La Besace, by preceding his own troops into the town, taking with him only his Orderly. This officer was the first American soldier to enter the town of La Besace, signifying deliverance to an imprisoned population of 5,000 French civilians. He further displayed courage by leading a mounted patrol one kilometer beyond the town, developing heavy machine-gun fire. His coolness and efficient leadership enabled the patrol to successfully complete its mission and return with valuable information. This officer's orders of advance terminated in the successful capture of La Besace, and his voluntary leading of mounted patrol was a further inspiration to our troops in pursuing the enemy."

## JAMES GERALD BENKARD, 1892.

ATTENDED the Plattsburg O.T.C. from May 12, 1917, to Aug. 14. Captain of Infantry, U.S.A., Camp Upton, N.Y. Discharged Dec. 24, 1918. Previous military experience, Private, Troop A, N.Y. Volunteers, May 2 to Nov. 28, 1898, expedition to Porto Rico.

## JOHN PHILIP BENKARD, 1889.

WENT to the Plattsburg O.T.C. Aug. 23, 1917, and was made Captain in the S.C. Nov. 8. Detailed to the Liaison Service, and sailed for France March 3, 1918. Served as Liaison Officer on the staffs of Generals Jérôme Le Grand and Le Conte with the Trente-troisième Corps d'Armée near Verdun in Oct. Executive Officer, G-3, Hq. 1st Army, A.E.F. in Sept. and Oct. Took part in the battles of St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse. Arrived home Apr. 3, and was discharged Apr. 6, 1919. Decorated Chevalier of the Legion of Honor. Previous military experience, Captain, 12th N.Y. Volunteers, 1898-99 in Cuba.

EDMUND NEVILLE BENNETT, 1905  
(P.G. 1906).

PRIVATE in the 153rd Depot Brigade, Camp Dix, N.J., June 26, 1918, the date of entering the service by draft. From July 15 to Oct. 15, Private of the 1st Class, 9th Company C.O.T.S., Camp Lee, Va. From Oct. 17 to Jan. 28, 1919, 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry,

11th Battalion, Military Police, 152nd Depot Brigade, Camp Upton, N.Y. Discharged from the service, Jan. 28, 1919.

### ROGER WILLIAMS BENNETT, 1909.

ENTERED the Plattsburg Training Camp May 12, 1917; was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant Aug. 15, 1917, and assigned to the 101st Infantry, 26th Division, Aug. 31, on duty with Company G. Transferred to Company F, sailing from New York Sept. 7, and to Company M Dec. 27. Served in the Chemin des Dames sector from Feb. 7 to March 21, 1918, and in the Toul sector from March 31 to June 26. Wounded (gas) May 31. Transferred to 2nd Officer, 3rd Battalion, 101st Infantry, July 5. Served in the Pas Fini sector, eight kilometers west of Château-Thierry, from July 5 to 20, and at the second battle of the Marne July 20-26. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant Aug. 13. Appointed to the Summary Court, 3rd Battalion, 101st Infantry, about Aug. 30. Present at the reduction of the St. Mihiel salient Sept. 12-13; in the Troyon sector, twenty-five kilometers north of St. Mihiel, from Sept. 16 to 30; and transferred to Company M, 101st Infantry, Oct. 10. Served in the Meuse-Argonne offensive, Oct. 23-25, and was wounded Oct. 25. Appointed Judge Advocate, Special Court Martial, Dec. 12, and Judge Advocate, General Court Martial, Dec. 21. Ordered on special duty to command Labor Detachment 2, Hq. 26th Division, Jan. 18, 1919. Returned to Company M, 101st Infantry, March 22. Arrived in Boston Apr. 5, and was discharged from the service Apr. 28, 1919.

## GRISCOM BETTLE, 1910.

ENTERED the service in Aug., 1917, and was commissioned Captain, F.A., Nov. 27. Commanding Officer of the 312th Trench Mortar Battery, 87th Division, to Oct., 1918. At Hq., 151st F.A. Brigade as Operations Officer from Oct., 1918, to Feb., 1919. Overseas from Aug., 1918, to Feb., 1919. Took part in the Toul offensive, Nov. 8 to 11, 1918. Discharged Feb. 20, 1919.

ALFRED ALEXANDER BIDDLE, 1904  
(P.G. 1905).

FROM May 8 to Aug. 15, 1917, at the O.T.C., Fort Myer, Va., 4th Company, 2nd Battery. Graduated as Captain, F.A., and from Sept. 1 to March 1, 1918, was at Camp Lee, Va. Assigned to the 314th F.A. as 2nd Battalion Adjutant, then 1st Battalion Adjutant, commanding the 2nd Battalion, and Commanding Officer of Battery C. From March 1 to Sept., Aide-de-Camp to Major-General Biddle, Commanding General, Base Section No. 2, A.E.F. From Sept. to Dec., at the Saumur Artillery School, A.E.F., and from Dec. to June, 1919, with the Ammunition Train, 88th Division, and Assistant G-1, 88th Division, A.E.F.

## JULIAN CORNELL BIDDLE, 1908.

JULIAN CORNELL BIDDLE, the son of Arthur Biddle and Julia Biddle, was born in Philadelphia on the nine-



**JULIAN CORNELL BIDDLE**



teenth of April, 1890. When about eight years old he spent some time in Dresden, Germany; and upon his return went to school in Philadelphia. He entered the Second Form at St. Mark's in 1903, and worked with characteristic zeal at both studies and athletics, making a good record in both, particularly the former. In his Sixth Form year he was made a monitor. He entered Yale College; and after receiving his degree in 1912, took a secretaryship under Colonel O'Brian, the United States Minister to Japan. He was immediately interested in the Japanese as a race, and seems to have been convinced that the popular judgment of them as shallow and lacking in fundamentals is erroneous; and this opinion is the more interesting as coming from one unusually skilful and prompt at character analysis. In 1914, when the war broke out, he at once perceived that America would have to enter the struggle sooner or later; and consequently in the summer of 1915 he spent his vacation in the Curtiss Aeroplane Works, near Buffalo, and gained the experience which stood him in such good stead later in France.

In the summer of 1916 he received his Pilot's license at Essington. He was accepted for enlistment in the Foreign Legion, and was sent to the French Military Aviation School at Avord, where he received his brevet and graduated in a very short time. He was then sent to Pau for acrobatics, and on the thirty-first of July he was ordered to Plessis-Belleville for assignment as a battle pilot. On the seventh of August he was sent to Souilly, and afterwards to Dunkirk, where he was assigned to Escadrille Number 73, Groupe de Combat Number 12. On the eighteenth of August, while he

was on a practice flight, his plane fell into the North Sea, from an unknown cause. Eight days later his body was washed ashore at Egmond-aan-Zee, North Holland, where the civil authorities reported that it appeared torn by shot. He was buried in the village churchyard at this place. Biddle appears to have been the first American who volunteered after the United States entered the war to be killed at the front. In January, 1918, he was awarded the Aero Club of America medal "for valor and distinguished services"; and he also received the ribbon of the Lafayette Flying Corps. His citation is in the *Journal Officiel* of July the seventh, 1919.

Biddle's letters from France indicate wide powers of observation, and draw unusually clear pictures of the feverish action and changing circumstances of Paris during the trying months of hurry and distress. He does not conceal the dangers of his task, but thereby proves his superiority to them; and his interest and enthusiasm for his work pervade everything that he writes. Throughout these letters run also the self-reliance and frankness which are so familiar to his friends, whether in facing strange situations or applying himself to his own training. He was able to enjoy whatever social distractions circumstances offered, and dwells with great interest on the chance meetings with friends and fellow-soldiers from home.

Julian Biddle was conspicuous among his school-mates at St. Mark's for his two characteristics of fearlessness and determination. He, like Mandell, was unaffected by popular opinion as such: he saw clearly beyond the external shows of school spirit and loyalty, and worked hard and impersonally to justify them.



Difficulties meant nothing to him, and whatever opposition he encountered in his straightforward course not only failed to turn him, but did not even disturb him. Such strength of purpose might have been perplexing if it had ever been used capriciously; but it was not. He seems to have had from his early boyhood a solid basis of right thinking, entirely detached from considerations of self, and dedicated to pure principle. When this loyalty was transferred, or rather enlarged, to embrace the duty to his country, it flowered into extraordinary activity and practical efficiency. Five hours of flying won him his Pilot's license, and upon arriving at the flying school at Avord he received his commission in record time. The exact circumstances of his death are not known; but those who know him know that whatever they were, he encountered them as he had encountered everything in his brave life, without a disturbing thought or an instant's hesitation. In his will he showed his love and devotion to his School by leaving to her everything that he had earned in his business since his graduation; but in his life he left St. Mark's far more than money can ever buy: an example of clean loyalty, service, and unfailing sincerity and love.

### EDWARD LIVINGSTON BIGELOW, 1917.

At the Harvard R.O.T.C. in 1917 and 1918, and the C.O.T.S., Camp Lee, Va., from Oct. to Jan., 1918, with the rank of Private.

## GEORGE HOYT BIGELOW, 1909.

COMMISSIONED 1st Lieutenant in the Med. C. in Aug., 1917, and first assigned to the Rockefeller Institute, N.Y., for the month of Nov. From Dec., 1917, to July, 1918, served at the Department Laboratory, Fort Sam Houston, Texas; then at Camp Wadsworth, Spartanburg, S.C., where Base Hospital 56 was organizing. Aug. 29 sailed from Hoboken with Base Hospital 56, which was sent to the Hospital Centre, Allerey, Saône et Loire, France. Here detached for service at the Base Laboratory. Returned through St. Nazaire, landing Apr. 31, and was discharged from the service May 4, 1919. Received a Captain's commission in Feb., 1919.

## HENRY DAVIS BIGELOW, 1916.

ENLISTED May 5, 1917, as a Private in the 101st U.S. Engineers, C Company, and served with it throughout until discharged Apr. 28, 1919. Made Corporal July 10, 1917; Sergeant Apr. 19, 1918; and Sergeant of the 1st class Apr. 10, 1919. The following battles, engagements, etc., are copied from the Service Records: Toul sector, Apr. 1, 1918, to June 26; Xivray defensive, June 16; Pas Fini sector, July 7 to July 15; Champagne-Marne defensive, July 15 to July 18; Aisne-Marne offensive, July 18 to Aug. 3; Rupt sector, Sept. 2 to Sept. 12; St. Mihiel offensive, Sept. 12 to Sept. 16; Troyon sector, Sept. 16 to Oct. 8; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Sept. 26 to Nov. 11, 1918.

## HORACE BINNEY, 1893.

MAY 7, 1917, entered the U.S. Army Med. R.C. with the rank of Captain, attached to the U.S. Army Base Hospital No. 5. Served in France with this unit from May 31, 1917, to Apr. 7, 1919, as Ward Surgeon, and from Aug., 1917, as Chief of Surgical Service. Promoted to Major Nov. 13, 1917, and to Lieutenant-Colonel Feb. 17, 1919. Discharged from the service Apr. 29, 1919.

## OLIVER WILLIAM BIRD, JR., 1910.

ENTERED the service Sept. 9, 1917, as a Private, 77th Division, N.A. Appointed Sergeant, Ordnance Department, Oct. 25. Transferred from Camp Upton, Yaphank, L.I., to Washington, Sept. 25, 1917, reporting to the Chief of Ordnance. Transferred to the Production Section under Brigadier-General Charles E. Jamieson, and put in charge of procurement of machine tool equipment for plants manufacturing field artillery. Transferred to the United States Midvale Gun Plant, Nicetown, Philadelphia, Pa., July 22, 1918, as Assistant to Captain H. L. Cox in charge of the construction of a plant for the manufacture of 62-16" howitzers. Recommended for a captaincy in Aug., 1918, but the commission was held up by the armistice in Nov. Honorably discharged Jan. 4, 1919. Did not apply for a commission in the reserve. Most recent rank, 1st Lieutenant, so commissioned Dec. 15, 1917.

## MAURICE CARY BLAKE, MASTER.

WITH the 1st Provisional Training Regiment, 6th Company, 1st Battery, New England, 1st Plattsburg Camp, May-Aug., 1917. Made 1st Lieutenant, F.A.R.C., Aug 15. With the 301st F.A., Camp Devens, Mass., from Aug. 20 to Dec. 20; Acting Regimental Adjutant, Nov.-Dec. With the 1st Army Hq. Regiment, Company B, Camp Greene, N.C., from Dec. 25 to Feb. 10, 1918; Hq. 4th F.A. Brigade, Camp Greene, from Feb. 10 to May; at Camp de Songe, France, June-July; detailed for instruction at Hq., 32nd Corps, Artillery (French), July; and served in the Ourcq-Vesle operation July 25 to Aug. 8. At Hq., 4th Division, and served at St. Mihiel, from Sept. 12 to 15, and Argonne-Meuse from Sept. 25 to Oct. 20. At 2nd Army Artillery Hq., Toul, from Oct. 21 to Dec. 1; 2nd Army Hq., from Dec. 1 to 15; and Advanced General Hq., Treves, from Dec. 15 to Jan. 28, 1919. Demobilized in France with promotion to Captain, F.A., recommended.

## HAROLD BLANCHARD, 1894.

COMMISSIONED Major in the Infantry, O.R.C., Jan. 5, 1917. Ordered on active service May 8, and reported to the Commanding Officer of the 1st O.T.C. at Fort McPherson on the same day, as Assistant to the Senior Instructor. Later appointed Range Officer. Sept. 5, on its organization, joined the 327th Infantry, 82nd Division, Camp Gordon, Atlanta, Ga., and was

assigned to the command of the 2nd Battalion. Sailed from New York Apr. 25, 1918. Arrived at Liverpool May 7, and at Le Havre May 10. Trained under the British on the Somme for five weeks. The Battalion was billeted in Franleu and Frireulles, Somme. The Division took over the Toul sector June 28; remained six weeks there, then at Pagny-sur-Meuse for ten days, then took over the Marbache sector, and took part in the St. Mihiel offensive. The Division was moved in trucks to the Argonne forest, and was there Corps Reserve of the 1st Corps until Sept. 30. It occupied Baulny Ridge until Oct. 1, and was engaged in the Argonne-Meuse offensive without relief until Oct. 30, longer than any Division in the A.E.F., as later stated by General Pershing. The 327th Infantry was the first regiment of the Allied Armies to pierce the "Kriemhilde Stellung," which it did near Sommerance, Oct. 11, 1918. Evacuated Oct. 21, and remained at Base Hospital 44 at Pougues-les-Eaux, Nièvre, until rejoining the Regiment at Champlitte, Haute Saône, Nov. 30. Transferred to the 307th Ammunition Train as its Commanding Officer, March 11. Promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel Apr. 17, and sailed from Bordeaux Apr. 26. Landed at Brooklyn May 12, and was honorably discharged at Camp Upton, N.Y., May 19, 1919. Received the following decorations: Distinguished Service Cross (American); Chevalier, Légion d'Honneur (French); Croix de Guerre with Palm (French). The citations follow.

The Distinguished Service Cross: "For extraordinary heroism in action during the Meuse-Argonne offensive, 7-21 October, 1918. During fourteen days of severe fighting, Major Blanchard was constantly on

duty with his battalion, although suffering severely with bronchitis, the result of being gassed. He personally took command of a company, after all the officers had become casualties, and led them through a heavy artillery barrage and machine-gun fire, gaining his objective. Immediately after his battalion was relieved he collapsed from the severe strain.

"The Commanding General takes particular pride in announcing to the Command these fine examples of courage and self-sacrifice. Such deeds are evidence of that spirit of heroism which is innate in the highest type of the American soldier and responds unfailingly to the call of duty, wherever or whenever it may come.

"This order will be read to all organizations at the first formation after its receipt."

"Officier qui a toujours été un modèle de courage et d'entrain. Quoique malade, est resté 14 jours à la tête de son Bataillon qu'il conduisit à l'assaut de positions ennemies très fortement défendues dont il parvint à s'emparer."

### ✠ADDISON LEECH BLISS, 1910.

ADDISON LEECH BLISS, the son of Chester W. and Isadora (Leech) Bliss, was born in Springfield, Massachusetts, on the twenty-first of November, 1891. After attending the Fay School from September, 1901, to 1904, he entered St. Mark's in the autumn as a member of the First Form, with the class of 1910. He was active in athletics, and attained success and distinction as a member of the eleven for two years, and as a player on the nine for two years and Captain for one. He



ADDISON LEECH BLISS





was the President of his class, and a monitor. He entered Harvard with the class of 1914; studied at Haverford from the fall of 1911 until the spring of 1912; and in the fall of the latter year returned to Harvard. Upon leaving college in December he went to Pittsburgh to enter the employ of the Union Collieries Company at Ellsworth, Pennsylvania. He was there during the development of the mine, and was elected a Director.

At the beginning of the war he felt very strongly that he had a duty to perform, and giving up his business temporarily, he enlisted in the American Field Ambulance Service. He sailed for France on the twenty-seventh of January, 1917; but soon after his arrival in Paris he was stricken with pneumonia, and died at the American Hospital at Neuilly on the twenty-second of February, 1917. His funeral services were held two days later in the American Church at Paris.

Bliss's record is in one sense a short one, for he was not granted the time in which to accomplish the work for which he went to France; but this bare fact, though cruel to him, makes little difference to his friends, and none in the honor and love in which they hold him. Before his country entered the war he left his home and his business, volunteered from pure sense of personal duty, and died in the service. Such a record needs no longer life in which to emphasize it, however bitterly his friends may grieve that he could not have lived and had his reward. But St. Mark's needs no evidence from the war of the stuff that was in Addison Bliss: no manlier boy, no simpler, more straightforward character ever entered her gates. He made no pretensions, and the existence in the world of such a quality

as affectation must have been unknown to him. His strength lay largely in the attributes to which athletics especially appeal, and accompanying it and developing from it were the pure chivalry, honor, and reliability as a friend which have marked the ideal athlete at all times and in all places. A brave, steady eye; no excuses for failure and no elation at success; the courtesy and toleration which mark the born gentleman that he always was: this is Addison Bliss as we knew him. And one thing else, a thing that he may not have been conscious of himself: a heart that knew no object but to help those weaker than he. This it was that drew him away to France before the call came, to do what he could against the kind of wrong that a nature like his abhorred the most. He abhorred it because his own courage and sportsmanship were without a flaw; and as some men leave behind them brave records of achievement and success, Bliss leaves the no less precious one of a free and perfect sacrifice to his country's ideals.

### ✠ WILLIAM VERNON BOOTH, JR., 1909.

WILLIAM VERNON BOOTH, JR., was born in Chicago on the eighth of October, 1889, the son of William Vernon Booth and Nellie (Lester) Booth. He entered the First Form at St. Mark's from the Fay School in 1903, and while here took a distinguished part in athletics, playing for two years on the football, hockey and baseball teams, and being made Captain of the baseball team in his Sixth Form year. He was a good scholar, and was appointed a monitor. He entered Harvard in the class of 1913, and upon graduating went to the



WILLIAM VERNON BOOTH, JR.



New York Law School. After completing the course there he entered the law firm of Platt and Field.

On the nineteenth of May he sailed from New York for France, where he joined the Lafayette Flying Corps. He remained in the French service throughout his career, and did not transfer to the American Expeditionary Force, although a commission in it was offered to him. At the time of his last engagement he held the rank of Sergeant, and was recommended for a lieutenancy. He went to Avord on the thirteenth of June, 1917, for training, and finished at Pau on the twenty-ninth of November, 1917. From the first week in January until his death he was at the front practically all the time excepting two weeks in the spring, when he had leave, and was married to Miss Ethel Forgan, in Paris, on the twenty-seventh of April. After their wedding trip to Cannes he returned to the front on the fourteenth of May, 1918. On June twenty-fifth, while flying over the enemy lines, he was attacked by German planes. He and his companions were outnumbered eighteen to five, and a bullet shattered his leg, while another set fire to his machine. He fainted, and his machine started to fall; but the flames were extinguished by the rush of air, and he regained consciousness sufficiently to right his machine in time to effect a landing in No Man's Land. Then, after setting fire to his plane to prevent it from falling into enemy hands, he dragged himself through No Man's Land until rescued by a Frenchman, who carried him into the French front trenches. He was taken to the Scottish Woman's Hospital, at Royaumont, where he died on the tenth of July, 1918. He was buried at Royaumont-Asnières-sur-Oise, France. He was decorated with the

Médaille Militaire and the Croix de Guerre with Palm, at the hospital on the fourth of July. After his death he was given the Légion d'Honneur. The citations follow.

En vertu des pouvoirs qui lui sont conférés par la Décision Ministérielle No. 12285K du 8 Août 1914, le Général Commandant en Chef a fait, à la date du 27 juillet 1918, dans l'ordre de la Légion d'Honneur, les nominations suivantes, etc.

En outre, le Général Commandant en Chef a conféré la Médaille Militaire aux militaires dont noms suivants: à la date du 4 juillet 1918, Booth, Vernon, Mle 41494, active, Sergent en 1er Régiment de la Légion Etrangère, Pilote Aviateur, Esc. Spa. 96:

"Pilote d'un splendide courage. Au cours d'un combat contre avions a été grièvement blessé, son appareil ayant pris feu en l'air, a pu, grâce à sa présence d'esprit et malgré de fortes brûlures éteindre l'incendie et atterrir normalement entre les lignes à quarante mètres des tranchées ennemies, et a regagné les positions françaises malgré un feu violent de canons et de mitrailleuses."

Les nominations ci-dessus comportent l'attribution de la *Croix de Guerre avec palme*.

At school Vernon Booth's physical build could not account for his efficiency in athletics and apparent immunity from injury. Usually it was he who at a decisive point in a contest, and often a discouraging point, applied that extra ounce of fight which neither he nor his companions knew existed in the team, and which won victory or staved off defeat. The spirit, stronger than the body and stronger than pain, was

beyond all estimate and check; the ordinary measures of morale and courage could not explain it, for the greater the need, the more surely he met it. And in the class-room, shy, quiet and observant, with shining eyes, he made and maintained high rank without the self-complacency which so often attends it, assimilating as he learned. In his letters from France we see both sides of his character focussed into the soldier, who studied and worked at his dangerous flying almost to the point of exhaustion, would not leave his decimated French comrades, regarded hardship and incessant danger as simply part of his day's work, and when at last attacked by overwhelming numbers, wounded and fainting in mid-air, somehow extricated himself from destruction, balked his enemies, and entered dying into his own lines. The spirit of Vernon Booth, as untouched and strong during the terrible days at the hospital as when fighting under the open sky, is not a thing that can be known or estimated; but those who have seen it know that it is deathless, and are proud and thankful that we can claim as one of us this soldier who could never be conquered.

Loyalty, consummate manliness, sweet friendship, and a kindness that could never say or think an unpleasant thing of others were what he gave to his school before he gave his all to his country; and he gave them as he gave his life, because his ideal was to serve.

WILLIAM CRAIN BOWERS, 2ND, 1906.

ENTERED the service of Company D, 2nd Conn. Infantry, N.G., May 20, 1917. Sailed for France

Sept. 5. Transferred to the 101st S.C. Battalion as a Private, Dec. 3, and made Sergeant of the 1st Class, S.C., Feb. 16, 1918. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, U.S.A., Sept. 25. Took part in the following battles: Seicheprey, Bois Brûlé, Chemin des Dames, Marne defensive, and Château-Thierry offensive. Gassed slightly twice and wounded once. Landed in the U.S. Nov. 28, 1919.

### JAMES HENRY HOWE BRADFORD, 1916.

ENLISTED in aviation, and started training at the Princeton Ground School, but was honorably discharged after a month's time as being unqualified for that branch of the service. Enlisted Aug. 7, 1918, in the Marine Corps. Took all preliminary training at Paris Island, S.C., was transferred to an overseas company, and went to Quantico, Va., the Overseas Depot of the Marines, and awaited orders to sail. With the Company two weeks awaiting the outcome of the armistice, and when it was signed, and the chances of going across were gone, made application for discharge. Honorably discharged Jan. 13, 1919.

### JOHN HENRY BRADFORD, 1916.

JOINED the A.R.C. Nov. 4, 1918. Sent to Camp Merritt for ten days; then to Debarkation Hospital No. 3, of 4000 beds, and remained there until May 20, 1919.



## WILLIAM BRADFORD, 1918.

[Does not answer. Attended the Yale S.A.T.C.]

## FREDERICK JOSIAH BRADLEE, JR., 1911.

ATTENDED the Provisional O.T.S. at Fort Leavenworth, Kan., from Nov. 22, 1917, to Feb. 26, 1918. Commissioned Provisional 2nd Lieutenant, U.S. Regular Army, in Feb., 1918, and assigned to the 22nd U.S. Infantry. Stationed at Governor's Island, N.Y., and East Potomac Park, Washington, D.C. Resignation accepted in Dec., 1918.

## MALCOLM BRADLEE, 1918.

ENLISTED in Oct., 1918, in the Harvard Marine Unit. Discharged in Dec., 1918.

## THOMAS STEVENSON BRADLEE, 1886.

MAJOR, Q.M.C., Reserve of Officers, Jan. 5, 1917. Ordered to active service Apr. 26. Lieutenant-Colonel, Q.M.C., U.S. Army, Oct. 17, 1918. Honorably discharged March 17, 1919.

## CHARLES BURNET BRADLEY, 1900.

IN Jan., 1918, entered the Office of Naval Intelligence, Navy Department, Washington, D.C., as a Civil-

ian Employee. Apr. 12, commissioned Lieutenant (j.g.), U.S.N.R.F., and ordered to the Office of Naval Intelligence. Remained there until ordered to Rome, Italy, as Assistant Naval Attaché, Sept. 10, 1918. Arrived and took up duties in Rome Oct. 16. These duties led to various parts of Italy, but headquarters were at Rome. July 6, 1919, detached, ordered home, and relieved of all active duty on arrival, Aug. 17, 1919.

### FRANCIS BARLOW BRADLEY, 1915.

ENLISTED Apr. 8, 1917, in the U.S.N.R.F., and was assigned to duty as a Seaman aboard U.S.S. *Harvard*, a converted yacht. Arrived at Brest, France, July 4, and was promoted to Coxswain during the summer of 1917, and to Boatswain's Mate of the 2nd class in the following spring. The duty of the *Harvard* was, at first, to patrol the Bay of Biscay for submarines, and later to act as convoy for Allied shipping from Wolf Rock, England, to Bordeaux, France. Detached from U.S.S. *Harvard* in July, 1918, and ordered to Rochefort to report for examination for Ensign, but was declared physically unfit. Then ordered aboard the *Marthe Solange*, a French station-ship anchored at the mouth of the Gironde River, and remained there from July, 1918, to March, 1919, as Liaison Officer between the French Commandant of the 6th French Patrol Squadron and the U.S. District Commander's office at Rochefort. In Sept., appointed Chief Quartermaster. In March, 1919, detached and ordered to Bordeaux to be Chief Non-commissioned Officer of

Operations. After a severe illness, sailed from Bordeaux Apr. 20, 1919, and was discharged from active service May 9, 1919.

### ROBERT BALLANTINE BRADLEY, 1904.

SERVED with the 1st N.J. Squadron of Cavalry as a Private during the border trouble in Arizona, in 1916. Discharged in March, 1917, to receive commission. Went to the 1st Fort Myer O.T.C., and was there commissioned a 2nd Lieutenant, and assigned to the Depot Brigade, 80th Division, Camp Lee, Va. In Dec., 1917, transferred to the 313th M.G. Battalion, Company C (Captain John Kean, a St. Mark's graduate, commanding). Dec. 31, promoted to 1st Lieutenant, and became Adjutant about Feb., 1918. Went overseas with the 80th Division as above, and stayed with this unit as Adjutant until all were discharged at Camp Dix, June 12, 1919. Promoted to Captain in March, 1919. Took part in the following battles: south of Arras, with the New Zealanders, Couin, Gommecourt, Hebuterne, Serre Ridge, July-Aug., 1918, the Somme offensive; Meuse-Argonne, Sept. 26-Nov. 8, Cuisy, Septsarges; Montfaucon, Fayel Farm, Nantillois, Cunel, Bois des Ogons, St. Juvin, Imécourt, Sivry, Buzancy, Sommauthe.

### WILLIAM MACY BREWSTER, Ex-1910.

COMMISSIONED Captain in the U. S. Army, and attached to the Intelligence Division, General Staff,

Washington, May 13, 1918. Appointed American Military Attaché on the Staff of General Sir Edmund H. H. Allenby, now Field Marshal Lord Allenby, Commander-in-Chief of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force in Palestine in June, 1918. Reached Palestine in the middle of July, 1918, and participated throughout General Allenby's offensive, which started Sept. 19 and ended with the capture of Aleppo Oct. 21, and which forced Turkey to sign the armistice. Ordered to Cairo after the armistice, and there remained as American Military Attaché at the American Diplomatic Agency until June 25, when relieved and ordered to Washington. Received discharge from the army July 19, 1919. Was awarded the British General Service Medal by General Allenby. Auxiliary service: appointed by the Secretary of State American Consular Agent in Syria in 1915, and remained as such during the entire period of the Armenian massacres, until ordered home in 1917 at the time of the entrance of the U.S. into the war. This period was spent in taking care of Allied interests, and in endeavoring, as far as the Turks would permit, to distribute relief among the Armenians from funds raised and transmitted from the U.S.

#### FRANCIS BROOKS, 1911.

ENLISTED Apr. 5, 1917, as a Seaman in the U.S.N.R. at the Charlestown Navy Yard, and did service on a submarine-chaser for six months. Received commission as Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Sept. 20, 1917. Took the four months' intensive course at Annapolis, Md., and received a commission as Ensign in the U.S.N. Feb. 1,

1918. Did service for two months and a half on U.S.S. *Maine*, and was then transferred to U.S.S. *Shawmut*. Laid the North Sea mine barrage during the summer of 1918 with Mine Squadron 1. Transferred to U.S.S. *Canonicus*, another mine layer, and returned to the U.S. after seven months' service in the North Sea. Transferred to U.S.S. *Robinson*, a destroyer, which acted as a station ship in the transatlantic flight. Received commission as Lieutenant (j.g), U.S.N., Oct. 20, 1918, and was discharged from the U.S.N. June 1, 1919.

#### CHARLES EDWARD BROWN, JR., 1913.

ENLISTED as a Private of the 1st class, in the S.E.R.C., June 27, 1917. Sailed for England Sept. 15 as a Cadet in the Aviation Section, S.E.R.C. Trained with the R.A.F., England, (attached), from Oct. 1 to July 1, 1918. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the A.S., U.S. Army, May 30, 1918. Trained further and awaited assignment from July 1 to Aug 7, and was then sent to A.S. Production Centre No. 2, Romorantin, France. Served there as Ferry Pilot until Dec. 25. Arrived in the U.S.A. Feb. 5, 1919. Discharged Feb. 8, 1919.

#### BELMORE HASKELL BROWNE, 1898.

COMMISSIONED Captain in the Airplane Spruce Aircraft Production May 14, 1918, and ordered to Vancouver Barracks, Washington. Assigned to the 1st

Provisional Regiment, May 24; made Treasurer of the Loyal Legion of Loggers and Lumbermen, June 12; Disciplinary Officer, Vancouver Barracks Officers' School, Sept. 1; and Instructor in Military Map Making Oct. 1. Commanding Officer, 116th Squadron, from Oct. 31 to Dec. 7. Discharged Dec. 11, 1918.

### GEORGE ALBERT BROWNE, 1894.

CHIEF ENGINEER of the Naval Militia of the State of Washington when the U.S. declared war upon Germany, and immediately enrolled in the U.S. Navy as an Engineer Officer. At that time, held the rank of Lieutenant. During the first month of service with the Navy, took part in the repairs of an interned German ship of the Hamburg-American Line, the *Saxonia*. Then ordered to U.S.S. *San Diego*, and joined her at San Diego, Cal., July 13, 1917, as 1st Assistant Engineer Officer. From San Diego sailed to New York via the Panama Canal. Cruised for some weeks off the Atlantic coast, and subsequently convoyed troopships to France. Detached from U.S.S. *San Diego* in New York Oct. 16, and Oct. 18 was ordered to Brest, France, via Liverpool and London. Reported to the Commander of the U.S. Forces in France Nov. 12, and was ordered to report to Commander H. C. Dinger, U.S.N., as his Assistant. Relieved Commander Dinger in Jan., 1918, as Repair Officer ashore at Brest. From this time until Apr., 1919, had charge of all repairs ashore done for the American fleet at this base. Also acted as Liaison Officer for the French in all matters pertaining to engineering, discussions, consultations,

etc. In Apr., 1919, requested to be ordered to U.S.S. *Westbridge* as Chief Engineer. This ship had received two torpedoes simultaneously. In addition to duties as Chief Engineer of the vessel, had entire charge of her repairs. On completion of the repairs, was ordered home and put on inactive duty Sept. 2, 1919. Still a Lieutenant. [Dec., 1919.] Received from the French Government the decoration of the Légion d'Honneur.

### EDWARD SOHIER BRYANT, 1902.

FROM May 14 to June 20, 1917, Candidate for a commission at the R.O.T.C., Plattsburg, N.Y.; from June 21 to July 14, Candidate at the Engineer O.T.C., Camp American University, Washington, D.C.; and from July 14 to Sept. 9, Captain, Regimental Supply Officer, Tenth Engineers (Forest), Camp American University. Sept. 10, 1917, sailed for France from New York on S.S. *Carpathia*; Oct. 2 arrived at Glasgow; Oct. 8 arrived at Le Havre; and from Oct. 18 to Nov. 20 was stationed at Nevers. From Nov. 20 to Feb. 28, 1918, stationed at Gievres, and then relieved as Regimental Supply Officer. March 1, 1918, District Acquisition of Timber Officer at Besançon, Doubs, under Major Chapman, 2nd Battalion, 10th Engineers, until relieved about Aug. 20. From Aug. 20 to Nov. 4 Acquisition of Timber Officer, 1st Army, reporting to the Chief Engineer, 1st Army, in the St. Mihiel and Argonne drives. From Nov. 4 to Feb. 13, 1919, District Acquisition of Timber Officer under Major Spencer, 20th Engineers, at Eclaron, and, for the last few days, at St. Dizier, Haute Marne. From Feb. 14 to

Feb. 19, 1919, under Lieutenant-Colonel Chapman, 20th Engineers, Paris, Peace Commission, Damage to Allied Countries, — Forests. Feb. 20 ordered to Hq., 20th Engineers, Tours, and from Feb. 22 to March 11 was on leave in Tours, Paris and England. March 16, at Casual Knotty Ash Camp, Liverpool; March 20, commanding Liverpool Casual Company 1017, sailed on S.S. *Aquitania*, via Brest; and March 30 arrived at New York and Camp Merritt. Discharged as Captain of Engineers at Camp Devens, Mass., Apr. 10, 1919.

#### KENNETH PEPPERRELL BUDD, 1898.

COMMISSIONED Captain of Infantry Apr. 30, 1917, and ordered to duty May 9 as Assistant Instructor, 7th Company, N.Y. Regiment, O.T.C., Plattsburg, N.Y. Assigned to the 308th Infantry, 77th Division, Aug. 29. Commissioned Major of Infantry Jan. 1, 1918, in command of the 2nd Battalion, 308th Infantry. Sailed from New York Apr. 6, in command of this battalion and of all troops on S.S. *Cretic*. Landed at Liverpool Apr. 20, and at Calais Apr. 21. Trained and remained in reserve with the British in Flanders. Took part in the following actions: Baccarat sector (Vosges); Oise-Aisne offensive (the Vesle); Argonne (Meuse offensive). Was gassed at Villesavoye (the Vesle), Aug. 18. Graduated from the Army General Staff College, Langres, Jan. 1, 1919. Was awarded the Distinguished Service Cross March 1, 1919, the Croix de Guerre (with Palm), an Army citation Apr. 13, 1919; and the Légion d'Honneur, Chevalier, May 5, 1919. Honorably discharged Feb. 13, 1919. The citation for the Distinguished Service Cross follows.



“For extraordinary heroism near Villesavoye, France, August 16, 1918. Although Major Budd’s post of command was subject to continuous and concentrated gas attacks, and despite the fact that he was severely gassed during the bombardment, he refused to be evacuated, remaining for three days to superintend personally the relief of his battalion and the removal to the rear of the men who had been gassed.”

### ✠ WILLIAM MORTON BUNTING, 1901.

WILLIAM MORTON BUNTING, son of the late Colonel William Morton and Mary (Alexander) Bunting, was born in Philadelphia on the ninth of October, 1882. He attended the Prince School, in Boston, and entered St. Mark’s in the Third Form in 1897. He played for two years on the football team, and in his last year was a monitor. He entered Harvard with the class of 1905, and upon graduating joined the Penn Mutual Life Insurance Company, at the office in Boston of Plympton and Bunting, General Managers, of which firm his father was a partner. On September the twenty-fifth, 1907, he married Miss Alice Mary Nelson, of Malden. In January, 1910, he was admitted to partnership in his father’s firm, and in February, 1912, at the death of his father, who was the surviving partner, he became General Manager for the Company in Massachusetts. In 1915 he admitted Clarence C. Miller to partnership, and they conducted the business together under the firm name of Plympton and Bunting.

He enlisted in the Coast Artillery, at Boston, on the

sixth of December, 1917. He was appointed Battalion Sergeant-Major, and transferred to the Insurance Department, Northeast Department, Boston. On May the twenty-second, 1918, he was commissioned First Lieutenant in the National Army, and appointed Assistant Insurance Officer, Northeast Department, Boston. He was commissioned Captain on the twentieth of August and transferred to Camp Devens, where he was attached to the Twelfth Division as Personnel Officer. He died of pneumonia at Camp Devens on the twenty-eighth of September, 1918. His wife and four children survive him.

Bunting's development into the finest type of business man, who conserves his ideals of uprightness and community spirit untarnished, were clearly prophesied by his career at school. Unostentatious and industrious, unvarying in disposition, he discharged his duties and graced his honors with fidelity and dignity, regarding them as parts of a whole in which all were equally interested and responsible. But this sense of corporate responsibility was tempered with a ready kindness which made him tolerant and lenient towards others, and an invaluable and unselfish friend. His own solid abilities set him in a position to be of service to others; and of this service he was prodigal to a degree not known to any but his intimate friends, because with him generosity seemed to be a matter of course. It is not hard, therefore, to picture the quality of his service at his country's call for war, nor to imagine what it would have been if a longer life of usefulness had been granted him. He was preëminently one of those who dignify and strengthen the work to which they are called, and leave the community the better



WILLIAM MORTON BUNTING



for their efforts and the world kindlier because they lived in it. But the number of his friends, and their grief at his untimely death, testify even better than his life and his work to the loss which the School has suffered in Morton Bunting.

### WILLIAM ALVORD BURKE, 1904.

ENROLLED in the U.S.N.R.F. Apr. 19, 1917, as a Seaman of the 2nd class. Went on active duty on U.S.S. *Tarantula* (S.P. 124) May 1. At the U.S. Naval Training Camp, Pelham Bay, N.Y. Gunner, Feb. 23, 1918. Released from active duty at Pelham, Apr. 3, 1919. While at Pelham, served as Ordnance Officer of the Camp part of the time, and also an Instructor in the O.T.S.

### FRANCIS LOWELL BURNETT, Ex-1896.

ENROLLED as Lieutenant (j.g.) in the Med. C., U.S.N.R.F., July 11, 1918. July 31 received orders to report for duty to the Commandant of the 1st Naval District; was sworn in Aug. 3, and ordered to the U.S. Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass. Assigned there the next day to the Laboratory of the Hospital. The work consisted largely of examining specimens. Had an opportunity to study the pathology of influenza, and reported investigations. Several weeks after the armistice was declared, applied for release from active duty, and received papers Jan. 21, 1919.

## HARRY BURNETT, 2ND, 1911.

ENTERED the Plattsburg O.T.C. May 14, 1917, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the U.S. Army Aug. 15. Assigned to Camp Devens Aug. 29, 1917, and received first drafted man at Camp Devens. Appointed Aide-de-Camp to Brigadier General Weigel, Oct. 22; promoted to 1st Lieutenant, U.S. Army, Dec. 31; and was ordered to the 28th Division (Penn. N.G.), March 23, 1918. Sailed from New York May 5; landed in England May 12, and in France May 13. Went into training with British and French divisions from May 17 to July 2. In action with the 28th Division in the following major operations: Champagne-Marne defensive; Marne-Aisne offensive; Aisne-Oise offensive. Received two citations. Transferred to the 88th Division Sept. 7; occupied the trench sector, Haute Alsace, Oct. 12. Promoted to Captain of Infantry, U.S.A., Nov. 12. Sailed from St. Nazaire on U.S.S. *Pocahontas* May 22, 1919; landed at Newport News June 1; was ordered to Camp Dodge, Ia., June 5; relieved as Aide-de-Camp to Major-General William Weigel June 14; and discharged from the U.S. Army June 19, 1919. The citations follow.

“On August 20, 1918, at Montaon Farm, France, Captain Burnett being on duty as A.D.C. to G.G. 56 Infantry Brigade, 28th Division A.E.F., while under heavy artillery bombardment with entire disregard to his personal safety, did see that the men of the detachment were sent to cover and did carry two badly wounded men to safety; and remained on duty in the open directing runners and signal men to safety.”

"On September 6, 1918, near Villette, France, Captain Burnett did deliver extremely important messages to the forward elements of the 111th Infantry operating across the Vesle River, northeast of Villette, at a time when the area was so badly shelled that it was necessary to use a number of side cars with duplicate messages in order to insure one message getting through."

### JOHN GREEN BURR, 1910.

OFFICER in the Regular Army, with the 5th F.A., when war was declared. June 13, 1917, assigned to the 13th F.A., and served with this regiment as part of the 4th F.A. Brigade, 4th Division (Reg.) throughout. Left the U. S. Apr. 30, 1918, and arrived in France May 12. Returning, left France July 18, 1919, and reached the U. S. July 31. Took part in the following battles: Aisne-Marne offensive, Aug. 1-7; Vesle sector, Aug. 7-17; St. Mihiel offensive, Sept. 12-15; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Sept. 24-Nov. 11, 1918. Rank was as follows: 1st Lieutenant, May 31, 1916; Captain, May 15, 1917; Major, July 6, 1918. Recommended for Lieutenant-Colonel, Nov. 10, 1918. Still in service. [Dec., 1919.]

### ROBERT PAGE BURR, 1916.

ENLISTED Apr. 2, 1917, in the U.S.N.R. as Gunner's Mate of the 3rd class, and served until Sept. 2. Then transferred to the U.S. Naval Intelligence Service, and served until March 22, 1918, when discharged as physically unfit for active duty on account of eyesight. En-

listed Apr. 4 as a Private in the British Army, and was sent to Nova Scotia. There promoted as follows: Corporal, Sergeant, and Company Sergeant-Major. Sent to England July 11, 1918, as Company Sergeant-Major. Served in the Inns of Court O.T.C. at Berkhamsted, Hertfordshire, until Jan. 9, 1919. Then transferred to the Officers' Cadet Battalion No. 11. Released Feb. 8, 1919, as 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, General List.

### WILLIAM EDWARD BURR, 1908.

GRADUATED from West Point in 1914, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., June 12, 1914. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, F.A., in Oct., 1916; to Captain, F.A., in May, 1917; to Major, F.A., in July, 1918; and to Lieutenant-Colonel, F.A., in May, 1919. Sailed overseas with the 2nd Division, 17th F.A., in Dec., 1917, and trained with the Regiment at Valdahon, France, from Jan. to March, 1918. Served as Regimental Adjutant with the Regiment on the following fronts: Verdun, March 15 to May 12, 1918; Château-Thierry (Belleau Woods, Vaux, etc.), June 1 to July 9, 1918. Transferred July 9 to the 2nd F.A. Brigade Hq. as Adjutant (2nd Division). Served in that capacity until the Division returned home in Aug., 1919, and on the following fronts: Soissons, July 18 to 25, 1918; Marbache sector (north of Nancy) Aug. 8 to 21; St. Mihiel offensive, Sept. 12 to 22; Champagne (Blanc Mont), Oct. 1 to 27; Meuse-Argonne, Nov. 1 to 11; march to the Rhine, Nov. 18 to Dec. 13; Army of Occupation, Dec. 13 to July 20, 1919. Entire service was in the 17th F.A. and 2nd F.A. Brigade



Hq. Served with the 2nd Division, and participated in all its engagements. Was awarded the Croix de Guerre (Army Corps citation) for service in the Blanc Mont attack, Oct. 2 to 8, 1918; cited by the Commanding General, A.E.F., for service with the 17th F.A., and by the Commanding General of the 2nd Division for service with the 2nd F.A. Brigade at St. Mihiel; and awarded the decoration of Chevalier of the Legion of Honor. The citations follow.

“Le 3 octobre, 1918, à Blanc Mont, a fait preuve d'un zèle infatigable dans l'organisation des détails de la préparation et de l'appui fournis par l'artillerie. Ses services ont coöperé à l'obtention de la victoire des 3 octobre et jour suivants. Son exemple fut un stimulant pour tout son entourage.”

“This officer rendered energetic and efficient service prior to and during the attack at St. Mihiel. He was untiring in his work in the preparation of the plans for the artillery support and rendered valuable services during the attack.”

The decoration of the Legion of Honor was awarded “for distinguished and exceptional gallantry at Blanc Mont, France, on October 6, 1918, in the operations of the American Expeditionary Forces.”

### WINTHROP BURR, JR., 1914.

IN the U.S.N.R. from Apr. to Aug., 1917, but was discharged because of poor eyesight. In the 1st or Grenadier Regiment of Foot Guards, B.E.F., May, 1918, to Feb., 1919, with rank of Guardsman. Stationed in London.

## CRAWFORD BURTON, 1904.

MADE 1st Lieutenant in the Ordnance Department in Sept., 1917. Sailed for France March 26, 1918. Promoted to Captain Feb. 17, 1919. Sailed for home March 20, 1919, and was discharged from the service in Apr.

## FRANK VINCENT BURTON, JR., 1910.

ENLISTED in Squadron A, N.Y., May 7, 1917, as a Private. Transferred to the Ammunition Train, 27th Division, in Aug., 1917, and promoted to Sergeant in Sept. Transferred to the Field Ordnance in Feb., 1918, as a Private, and promoted to Sergeant of the 1st Class in May. Went overseas May 26. Served with the Ammunition Depots in France, and in Aviation. Service in France, eleven months. Arrived in New York Apr. 26, 1919.

## VAN DUZER BURTON, 1915.

BEGINNING Jan. 12, 1917, served six months in the A.F.S., sections 13 and 8. March 12, 1918, entered the Foreign Legion as a Private, attached to the 32nd Régiment d'Artillerie, and was sent to the Artillery School at Fontainebleau. Graduated July 11 as an Aspirant. Sent to the 13th Régiment d'Artillerie Groupe à cheval. Wounded Oct. 25, at Bethancourt. Invalided home in Dec. Returned to the Regiment in

March, 1919; was promoted to Sous-Lieutenant, March 15; and was discharged Aug. 22, 1919. Received the Croix de Guerre (ordre de la Division); Croix de Guerre (ordre de l'Armée); and the Médaille Militaire. The citation for the last follows.

“Ancien Officier de l'Armée fédérale des Etats Unis, engagé pour la durée de la Guerre. Fait preuve d'un allant et d'un courage exceptionnels. Blessé grièvement le 25 octobre 1918 ne s'est laissé soigner qu' après plusieurs hommes blessés en même temps que lui; ne voulait pas être évacué. A fait preuve d'autant de mépris pour la souffrance que pour le danger.”

#### SAMUEL DACRE BUSH, 2ND, 1905.

ENTERED the F.A. training school at Louisville, Ky., in Oct., 1918, as a Candidate for an officer's commission. Discharged Dec. 1, 1918.

#### CHARLES STEWART BUTLER, 1895.

ATTENDED the 2nd Plattsburg Camp in 1917, and graduated with a recommendation for lieutenancy in the Q.M.C. Before obtaining this commission, had an opportunity for immediate service abroad in the Y.M.C.A., and sailed for Bordeaux Jan. 10, 1918. Served in France with the 1st Division, Hq. Company of the 26th Infantry, from about Feb. 1 to Aug. 1. Was then put in charge of the Officers' Y.M.C.A. Club in Toul, Lorraine, and remained there until about Dec.

16, 1918. Then applied for leave to return to the U.S., and arrived in New York Jan. 7, 1919.

### MORGAN BUTLER, 1908.

COMMISSIONED 1st Lieutenant in the Ordnance Department Aug. 22, 1917, and ordered to report for active duty with the American Ordnance Base Depot in France, then organizing at Washington, Sept. 22. Sent after a few weeks to Rock Island Arsenal; thence on recruiting service; thence on a board of officers to examine recruits at various camps in the West and South; and thence to the duty of organizing and training ordnance units at camps in the South. March 25, transferred to the S.C., Aviation Section; attached to the textile section; and put in charge of experimental and development work in textiles for the A.S. Upon the organization of the Engineering Division, was commissioned Captain, put in charge of textile engineering for the A.S., with headquarters at Dayton, O., and was serving in that capacity when discharged.

### SAMUEL CABOT, 1902.

ENTERED the O.T.C., Plattsburg Barrack, N.Y., May 12, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Infantry, May 26, and Captain of Infantry Aug. 15, at the expiration of camp. Assigned to the 151st Depot Brigade, Sept. 1, 1917. Promoted to Major of Infantry Dec. 30. Transferred to the 303rd Infantry May 15, 1918, and sailed for France July 5. Sent to

the School of the Line (short course), Nov. 13. Transferred to the 106th Infantry Dec. 10. Arrived in the U.S. March 4, 1919, and was discharged Apr. 30.

### JOHN CHRISTIE CALDWELL, 1912.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Marine Corps May 11, 1917, as a Private. In Oct. appointed 2nd Lieutenant in the U.S. Marine Corps, Flying Corps, and was Instructor in elementary flying, acrobatics, bombing and gunnery. In 1918, Lieutenant, U.S. Marine Corps. Instructor in cloud flying and officer in charge of Cadets at the Marine Flying Field, Miami, Fla. Placed on inactive duty March 12, 1919.

### FREDERIC ALMY CAMMANN, 1919.

ENTERED the S.A.T.C. at Columbia University, Oct. 3, 1918. Rank, Private. Honorably discharged Dec. 11, 1918.

### PHILIP GALLATIN CAMMANN, 1914.

At the Plattsburg Training Camp from Aug. to Nov., 1917; commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, U.S.R., Nov. 27; assigned to Company C, 102nd M.G. Battalion, March 29, 1918; assigned to M.G. Company, 102nd Infantry, Aug. 27; commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Infantry Oct. 24; assigned as Assistant in the Inspector General's Department, Base Section 6,

in March, 1919. Honorably discharged Aug. 7, 1919. Took part in the following major engagements: Aisne-Marne offensive, July 18-24; St. Mihiel offensive, Sept. 12-16; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Oct. 23-Nov. 11, 1918.

### GEORGE COLKET CANER, 1913.

ENLISTED in the Norton-Harjes Volunteer Ambulance Service, March 15, 1917, and served with Section 11 until Sept. 15. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., U.S.R., Nov. 30. Assigned to the 146th F.A. in Apr., 1918. In action in the Château-Thierry sector from July 10 to Aug. 15, 1918. Ordered to the U.S., for assignment to a new division, Aug. 30, 1918, and assigned to the 33rd F.A. Oct. 3, and commissioned 1st Lieutenant, F.A.U.S.A. Discharged from the service Dec. 12, 1918.

### GERALD WAYNE CANER, 1917.

ATTENDED the S.A.T.C. at Cambridge, Mass., from Oct. 22 to Dec. 12, 1918. Rank, Private.

### WILLIAM JOHN CANER, 1915.

ENLISTED and went into active service as Quartermaster of the 3rd class in the U.S.N.R.F. at Newport, March 27, 1917. Went to Block Island Sept. 1. Commissioned as Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Jan. 17, 1918, and

stationed at Newport. Transferred to Washington as Communication Officer Feb. 3, and March 3 transferred again and made Officer Messenger. Sept. 3, transferred to New London and stationed at the U.S. Experimental Station in the Test Department. Oct. 15, transferred to the U.S. Naval Station at New London, attached to the Hydrophone School. Put on inactive duty Dec. 17, 1918. Served on the following patrol boats: U.S.S. S.P.4.; U.S.S. *Vision*; U.S.S. S.P.212.

### HENRY CARTER, 1912.

At the Plattsburg O.T.C. from May to Aug., 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., R.C., Aug. 15; Personnel Officer, 303rd F.A. from Aug., 1917, to Feb., 1918. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant F.A., N.A., Dec. 31, 1917. At the School for Aerial Observers, Fort Sill, Okla., from Feb. to May, 1918; the A.S. Concentration, Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex., from May to July; 276th Aero Squadron (Aeroplane observer), Camp Jackson, S.C., from July to Aug. Landed at Brest, France, Sept. 12; F.A. Replacement, Le Courneau, France in Sept. A.S. Replacement, St. Maixent, France, in Oct., 1918; 2nd Corps, Aviation School, Chatillon-sur-Seine, in Nov.; 354th Aero Squadron, Saiserais, France, in Dec., 1918. Personnel Officer, 2nd Army A.S., Toul, from Jan. to May, 1919. 9th A.S. Casual Co., Colombey-les-Belles, in May. G-5 (Athletics), Inter-Allied Games, Paris, June-July. Returned to the U.S. Aug. 18. Honorably discharged at Garden City, L.I., as 1st Lieutenant, A.S., Sept. 4, 1919.

## JOHN CASWELL, 1891.

WITH the American Ambulance in France in 1915, and Major in the Ordnance Department, U.S.A., in France, 1917-1918.

## JOHN CASWELL, JR., 1916.

ENTERED C Company, 1st Corps of Cadets, Mass. N.G., as a Private, Jan. 9, 1917, and went on active state recruiting duty March 25. Made Corporal in the same company and corps Apr. 12; Corporal in C Company, 1st Mass. Engineers, Mass. N.G., May 22; Sergeant in the same, July 11; Supply Sergeant in the same, July 24; and was discharged from the Mass. N.G. Aug. 4. Mustered into the Federal service Aug. 5; made Supply Sergeant, Hq. 1st Mass. Engineers, Aug. 18, and the same, Hq. 101st Engineers, Aug. 22. Made Ordnance Sergeant, Ordnance Department, N.A., assigned to the 101st Engineers, Sept. 17, and left the U.S. for overseas service Sept. 25. West Point Candidate at Langres, France, Oct. 11, 1918, and Candidate, 2nd Army Infantry Candidate School at La Valbonne, France, Nov. 6. Discharged as enlisted man March 21, 1919, at Ecommoy, France, and commissioned March 22 as 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, assigned to F Company, 101st Engineers. Returned to the U.S. Apr. 4, and was discharged at Camp Devens Apr. 28, 1919. Front line service and battles were as follows: Chemin des Dames, Feb. 9 to Mar. 22, 1918; Boucq sector, Mar. 31 to May 15; La Reine sector,



May 15 to June 26; Pas Fini sector, July 9 to 15; Marne-Champagne defensive, July 15 to 17; Aisne-Marne offensive, July 17 to Aug. 6; St. Mihiel salient, Sept. 12 to 16; Troyon sector Sept. 16 to Oct. 10, 1918. At present [Oct. 26, 1919], 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, unassigned, Mass. Volunteer Militia.

WILLIAM WATSON CASWELL, JR., 1916.

JOINED the 101st Engineers May 4, 1917, and was made Corporal July 8. Sailed for France Sept. 25. Made Sergeant March 16, 1918, and 2nd Lieutenant of Engineers Nov. 14. Was engaged in the Chemin des Dames and Toul sectors. Left the 101st Engineers July 1, 1919, and from then on was with the Fire Prevention Bureau as an Inspector. Returned to the U.S. July 8, 1919.

PORTER RALPH CHANDLER, 1917.

ENLISTED Oct. 3, 1918, as a Private, 7th Company, Central M.G.O.T.S., Camp Hancock, Ga. Discharged Nov. 26, 1918.

WILLIAM CHAMBERLAIN CHANLER, 1915.

At the Harvard R.O.T.C. from May to Aug., 1917, and commissioned Provisional 2nd Lieutenant, U.S.A., Oct. 26. Reported for training at the Army Service Schools, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, Nov. 26, and was

## 60 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

assigned to the 14th F.A. Promoted to Temporary 1st Lieutenant, from Oct. 26. Reported for duty with the 14th F.A. March 11, 1918, and served with them at the School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla., until Dec. 27, 1918. Resigned and was discharged Jan. 14, 1919.

### WALTER CHANNING, JR., 1897.

ENLISTED as Candidate, 2nd Plattsburg Training Camp, Aug. 25, 1917. Commissioned Captain of Infantry, R.C., Nov. 27; attached to the 79th Division, Camp Meade, Md. May 2, 1918, assigned to Lehigh University, U.S.A. Training Detachment as Commanding Officer. Aug. 15, assigned to Camp Mabry, Austin, Tex., commanding U.S.A. Training Detachment. Aug. 20, promoted to Major of Infantry. Dec. 24, 1918, honorably discharged as Major of Infantry, U.S.A.

### CHARLES MERRILL CHAPIN, JR., 1917.

ENLISTED in the Norton-Harjes Ambulance Corps, July 19, 1917, in Paris, and was sent to the Aisne front to join section 5 (S.S.U.5) in the first week of Aug. Remained at Vailly, on the Aisne, attached to the 66th Division of Chasseurs, until Sept. 1. After three weeks' rest, returned with the same division to the same place. Remained at the front four weeks, assisting in the preparation for the attack on Fort Malmaison. Relieved by U.S. Army Ambulance men, Oct. 25, and returned to the U.S., landing Nov. 10. No individual citation, but this section was the only ambulance sec-

tion to receive the "Fourragère de la Médaille Militaire." Enlisted in the C.A.C., June 24, 1918, at Fort Monroe, Va. Entered the O.T.C., and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant Sept. 25. Served as Assistant Secretary of the Coast Artillery School at Fort Monroe until discharged, Dec. 20, 1918.

### LINDLEY HOFFMAN PAUL CHAPIN, 1907.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry, O.R.C., May 10, 1917, and 1st Lieutenant Aug. 15. Left New York for overseas service Sept. 8. Assigned to General Hq., A.E.F., at Chaumont, France, in Oct. Detailed as Representative of the 4th Section of the General Staff of General Hq. at the French General Hq. in July, 1918, and transferred in the same capacity to Marshal Foch's Hq. in Oct., remaining there until June, 1919. Detailed to the General Staff Corps as 1st Lieutenant in Dec., 1918, and promoted to Captain, General Staff Corps, in Feb., 1919. Received the Distinguished Service Medal (American Army) Apr. 5, 1919; the British Military Cross Apr. 4; and the Legion of Honor Apr. 4. U.S. Member of the Interallied Joint Secretariat of Council of Five Principal Allied and Associated Powers, Quai d'Orsay, Paris, Peace Conference, July-Oct., 1919. Honorably discharged from the Army in Paris Oct. 25, and returned to the U.S. in Nov., 1919. The citation for the Distinguished Service Medal follows.

"As the representative of G-4 of the A.E.F., at the Direction Générale des Communications et des Ravitaillements aux Armées, he displayed marked ability

## 62 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

and devotion to duty in a position of great responsibility. He handled, with tact and sound judgment, the involved and delicate questions continually arising in connection with our relationship with the Allied armies, and rendered services of great value to the Government."

The citation for the British Military Cross reads, "In recognition of meritorious services rendered the Allied Cause."

The recommendation for the Legion of Honor was for services similar to those mentioned in the Distinguished Service Medal citation.

### VINTON CHAPIN, 1919.

ENLISTED in the Marine Corps Oct. 15, and was discharged Feb. 1, 1919. Ranked as Private throughout recruit duty at Paris Island, S.C. The Marine Corps was part of the 15th Regiment of the U.S. Marine Corps.

### EGBERT HAIGHT CHAPMAN, 1916.

LEFT Yale in Apr., 1917, to join the N.R.F. at Newport, R.I. Held the rank of Gunner's Mate there until Oct., and then was transferred to the Naval Aviation as a student aviator, with the rank of Chief Quartermaster. Stationed at Cambridge, Mass., until Apr., 1918; then became ill with pneumonia, and was placed on inactive service, so remaining until the armistice was signed.

## WILLIAM BURR CHAPMAN, 1908.

ENLISTED Oct. 1, 1917, at Chicago, and entered the A.S. 2nd Lieutenant, A.S., Reserve Military Aviator. Flying Instructor for six months. Discharged at Arcadia, Fla., Dec. 2, 1918.

## AUGUSTUS SABIN CHASE, 1916.

ENLISTED Apr. 13, 1917, in K Company, 7th N.Y.N.G. Regiment, which was federalized into the 107th U.S. Infantry July 15. From Sept., 1917, to May, 1918, trained at Spartanburg, S.C., as part of the 27th (N.Y.) Division. Left Newport News for France, and arrived at Brest May 24, 1918. Appointed Company Agent of Liaison (i.e., mainly a runner) with the rank of 1st class Private. July-Sept., 1918, did front line service with the 27th Division in Flanders and France. Took part in the following battles and engagements: recapture of Kemmel Hill; engagements at the East Poperinghe Line; and at Dickebush Lake. All these were in the Ypres sector, Belgium. In the St. Quentin sector, took part in the early stages of the British-American offensive against the Hindenburg line between St. Quentin and Cambrai, from Sept. 26 to Oct. 15. Skull was fractured by shrapnel Sept. 28 at Bellicourt. Discharged after hospital treatment.

EDMUND ROWLAND CHASE, 1917.

From Oct., 1917, to Sept., 1918, Private in the Yale R.O.T.C. (Artillery.) From Oct. 6 to Dec. 15, 1918, Private in the S.A.T.C. Battery A, of Yale University.

WILLIAM HENRY CHASE, 1898.

ENLISTED Oct. 19, 1918, in the Harvard Unit, S.A.T.C., as a Private, and was honorably discharged from it with the same ranking Dec. 4, 1918.

ALBERT HAYDEN CHATFIELD, JR., 1918.

ENLISTED Oct. 10, 1918, in the Harvard Unit, S.A.T.C., at Cambridge, Mass. Received the temporary rank of Corporal, and was later promoted to Sergeant. Discharged from the service Dec. 18, 1918.

WILLIAM HAYDEN CHATFIELD, 1910.

ENLISTED in the Harvard R.O.T.C. May 20, 1917, and was discharged Aug. 15. Admitted to the 2nd R.O.T.C., Fort Myer, Va., Aug. 27. Commissioned Captain of Infantry, R.C., Nov. 27. With the 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va., from Dec. 15 to 31, and the Hq., General Supply Depot and Concentration Camp, Morristown, Va., from Jan. 15, 1918, to Apr. 12. Transferred to the 309th Infantry, 78th Division,

Camp Dix, N.J., and reported for duty Apr. 17. Sailed from Brooklyn, N.Y., May 20; landed at Southampton, June 4, and at Calais June 11. Participated in minor operations with the Australian 1st Corps from July 1 to 5. In the St. Mihiel sector from Sept. 12 to Oct. 4, and the Argonne forest from Oct. 10 to Nov. 6. Sailed from Brest Feb. 28, and landed in New York March 6. Discharged at Camp Dix, N.J., March 7, 1919. [Report by Secretary.]

### WAYNE CHATFIELD-TAYLOR, 1912.

ENTERED the 1st O.T.C. at Fort Sheridan May 1, 1917; was commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Cavalry, U.S.R., Aug. 15; assigned to Company C, 332nd M.G. Battalion, Sept. 1. Commanding Officer, Company C, 332nd M.G. Battalion, Sept. 5 to Nov. 1; Acting Aide-de-Camp to Brigadier-General L. W. V. Kennon, Nov. 7 to Feb. 20, 1918; commissioned Captain of Infantry, U.S.A., Dec. 31, 1917; Acting Adjutant, 171st Brigade, Feb. 20, 1918, to June 25; Commanding Officer, Company B, 332nd M.G. Battalion, June 25 to Oct. 20; Commanding Officer, Company C, 9th M.G. Battalion, Oct. 23 to Dec. 16; Commanding Officer, Company B, 348th M.G. Battalion, Feb. 15, 1919 to Apr. 24. Discharged at Camp Lewis Apr. 24, 1919. Served in the Meuse-Argonne offensive and with the Army of Occupation. Went overseas with the 86th Division, fought with the 3rd Division, and came home with the 91st.

## CHARLES WARD CHENEY, Ex-1912.

JULY 20, 1917, enlisted as a Private in the 14th Engineers (Railway), which July 27 sailed from the U.S., Aug. 15 paraded through London, and Aug. 21 arrived at the front, six miles south of Arras, attached to the British as Light Railway Troops. March 21, 1918, in the Somme defensive, Army Troops. June 10 transferred to the Light Railway Hq., General Hq., A.E.F. Oct. 1 commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Engineers, and Feb. 13, 1919, 1st Lieutenant. Apr. 6 returned to the U.S., and Apr. 12 was discharged.

## ✠WILLIAM HALSALL CHENEY, 1916.

WILLIAM HALSALL CHENEY was born at Colorado Springs, Colorado, on the fifteenth of January, 1897. He was the younger son of Charles Paine Cheney and Mary Ward (Lyon) Cheney (Mrs. Wm. H. Schofield). He fitted for college at the Château de Lancy, Geneva, Switzerland, in 1910 and 1911, and at St. Mark's from 1911 to 1916. Interested deeply in science and mechanics, and particularly in aviation, he nevertheless met the daily duty of work and play at school with such conscientiousness and enthusiasm that in athletics, for which at first he did not seem to be particularly well fitted, he not only played for two years on the football team, but developed a power for leadership which resulted in his election as Captain. He was appointed to a monitorship in recognition of his loyalty to the School, and of the respect in which he was held by all its members. He had travelled extensively





WILLIAM HALSALL CHENEY



in the United States and Europe, including Panama and Iceland. He entered Harvard with the class of 1920, and in the spring and summer vacation of 1916 went to the Curtis Aeronautical School at Newport News.

Cheney enlisted in the Signal Enlisted Reserve Corps on the thirty-first of March, 1917; entered the School of Military Aeronautics at Urbana, Illinois; and graduated as an honor student on the twenty-fifth of July, 1917. He was then sent abroad, on the thirteenth of August, as a member of the American Expeditionary Force, and was the first member of this command to complete his Italian Military Flying Brevet. This was on October eighteenth, 1917. He was commissioned as First Lieutenant in the Aviation Section, Signal Officers' Reserve Corps, on the twenty-third of November, 1917, and "thereafter as before," according to the Orders of the Day, January second, 1918, signed by Major William Ord Ryan, "showed his abilities as a soldier and endeared himself to all men of the command." Major Ryan reports that his death at Foggia, Italy, which occurred on the twentieth of January, 1918, was due to an almost impossible and wholly unavoidable accident. With Lieutenant Oliver B. Sherwood as observer he was piloting a machine over the flying field. Another machine, piloted by Aviation Cadet George A. Beach, was also in the air. A very low cloud of fog blew over the field and closed around Cheney's machine. He immediately turned to get out of it, and as the machine emerged it struck that of Cadet Beach, who was also trying to avoid the fog. Both machines fell to the ground, a distance of about one hundred and fifty feet. Lieutenant Gordon C. Prince writes that as the

machines came together Cheney did the right thing, and banked up steeply to his left, while Beach did the same. It was too late, however, and the right wings of the aeroplanes crashed together and were torn off, the machines immediately dropping to earth about fifty feet apart. All three men were killed instantly. It was nobody's fault: simply fate, which robbed our country of three of its best pilots. Next to Sherwood, his passenger on their last flight, Cheney was by far the best American pilot there. He had an exceptionally fine "flying sense," and with it the best of aerial judgment, and was thoroughly at home in the air, being neither rash nor foolhardy. The service lost in him not only an excellent pilot, but a man with creative genius for aviation. He had submitted to the Aerial Board a set of designs and specifications for hangars for large aeroplanes that was most ingenious and solved many of the difficulties of this problem.

The funeral of the three young aviators took place in Foggia. In their honor the shops were closed, and the sixty or eighty thousand inhabitants drawn up along the sides of the streets in respectful silence. The caskets had been placed in the bright mortuary chapel of the hospital, before which a dense crowd of American and Italian soldiers had gathered. The General commanding the garrison, the Mayor, the Prefect and others represented the town, and huge wreaths lined the hall leading to the chapel, the silent tribute of love from provincial authorities and officers down to the steward of the mess. In the procession were, first, 300 American soldiers; the Italian representatives; and then the hearses bearing the caskets covered with American flags, and accompanied by a guard. Following

these were the officers and dignitaries. Before the gate a little platform had been raised, and from this the last greetings to the dead were pronounced by the General of the Foggia garrison, the Italian Major commanding the Camp of Aviation, and the Mayor of the town. At the vault in the cemetery the church service was read, an Italian squad fired the three volleys, and an American bugler sounded taps. The United States War Department has lately sent word that the remains of all who fell in Italy have been removed to an American Government Cemetery in Genoa, and may be brought home within six months.

Cheney's life at St. Mark's not only maintained and strengthened the best traditions of the School, but added to them incalculably. His modesty, his buoyant temperament, his wholesome, manly sincerity and sympathetic heart won him a place very rarely attained in such a large community, and the grief at his loss was a deep and peculiarly personal one to every member of it. Selfishness was not in him. To all the manliness of a strong, straightforward nature was joined a simple, unconscious sweetness that guided and colored his least action. The letters of his brother officers in Italy at the time of his death are not necessary to those who knew him at St. Mark's; for as he was when among us, so he was, if such a thing is possible, in even greater measure at his country's need: brave, strong, loyal, loving and true.

CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE, 3RD, 1911.

SAILED for France Sept. 7, 1917, as Sergeant, 101st F.A. Went to the training camp at Coetquidan for

four months. Received commission as 2nd Lieutenant, U.S. Cavalry, Nov. 20. Spent one month at the front with the 101st F.A. March 1, 1918, joined the Staff of the Chief of Artillery, 1st Army. June 1 joined the Staff of the Chief of Artillery, General Hq., A.E.F., as Aide-de-Camp to the Assistant Chief of Artillery. Dec. 12, joined the 301st F.A.; and Jan. 1, 1919, joined Hq. 167th F.A. Brigade. Sailed for home Feb. 5. Resignation accepted March 21, 1919, as 1st Lieutenant.

#### JOSEPH BURNETT CHOATE, 1911.

PRIVATE and Corporal, H Company, 7th Provisional Regiment, at Plattsburg, N.Y., during July and Aug., 1916; 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, R.C., Nov. 6; 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, R.C., Fort McPherson, Va., from May 6, 1917, to Aug. 15. Captain of Cavalry, Aug. 15; with Hq. Troop, 82nd Division, from Sept. 1 to May 23, 1918. With Hq. Troop (attached) 1st Army Corps, A.E.F., from June 1 to July 15. At the Saumur Artillery School from July 15 to Sept. 30; with the 320th F.A. in the Meuse-Argonne offensive, from Oct. 3 to 16; sick in hospital from Oct. 19 to Feb. 4, 1919; and honorably discharged Feb. 4, 1919.

#### ROBERT BURNETT CHOATE, 1916.

ENLISTED in Hq. Troop, 76th Division, at Camp Devens, Mass., May 15, 1918, and left for France July 5. Sent to the Saumur Artillery School Oct. 1, and com-

pleted the Artillery Course Dec. 23. Sent as Casual to St. Nazaire, France, to rejoin the organization, which had left for the U.S. Attached to the St. Nazaire Casual Company No. 128. Arrived in the U.S. Jan. 22, 1919. Hoboken Casual Company No. 128 for Camp Devens, Mass. Honorably discharged at Camp Devens Feb. 1, 1919.

### JAMES CAMERON CLARK, 1910.

ENLISTED as a Private of the 2nd class, A.S.,S.C., Sept. 26, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the same branch Dec. 5. Five months at Kelly Field, San Antonio, and eleven months at Carruthers Field, Fort Worth. Discharged Dec. 20, 1918.

### JOHN BALFOUR CLARK, Ex-1917.

ENLISTED in the 7th Infantry, N.Y.N.G., Apr. 18, 1917, and was transferred to the A.S. as Flying Cadet, Aug. 31. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Reserve Military Aviator, A.S., March 8, 1918. Attached to the 185th Squadron, 1st Pursuit Group, while in the A.E.F. Discharged Apr. 18, 1919.

### WILLIAM CLARK, 1908.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Army in Apr., 1917, and attended the Fort Myer, Va., R.O.T.C. from May to Aug. 15. Assigned as 2nd Lieutenant to the 314th Regi-

ment, F.A., 80th Division, Aug. 27. Served at Camp Lee until May, 1918, being promoted to 1st Lieutenant in Feb. Sailed with the Division for France May 24. Promoted to Captain Sept. 17, and served as Regimental Adjutant throughout the Meuse-Argonne battles, from Sept. 26 to Nov. 11. Returned to America with the Regiment May 30, 1919, and received honorable discharge at Camp Lee, Va., June 7.

#### WILLIAM COOMBS CODMAN, JR., 1907.

COMPLETED a three months' course at the Remount O.T.S., Camp J. E. Johnston, and received the commission of 1st Lieutenant in the Remount Service.

#### GEORGE DAWSON COLEMAN, 1909.

At the First O.T.C., Fort Niagara, N.Y., in May, 1917. 2nd Lieutenant in the A.S., Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., until May, 1918. Detailed as Instructor at the S.M.A., Princeton, N.J., from May, 1918, to Nov., 1918.

#### JOSEPH GRISWOLD COLEMAN, JR., 1899.

ONE year's service with the A.R.C. in France, from Jan., 1918 to Jan., 1919. A.R.C. Representative at U.S. Base Hospital 17, Dijon, and later at A.R.C. Hq., Paris. Rank, Captain.



## LORING WILKINS COLEMAN, 1912.

ENLISTED Dec. 1, 1917, in Chicago as an Enlisted Private, S.R.C. Ordered to Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., and reported for duty Dec. 8. Transferred to the S.M.A., Columbus, O., Jan. 15, 1918. Graduated Feb. 26, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the Aviation Section, S. R. C., March 1. Reported for first assignment March 8, at Scott Field, Belleville, Ill., and was made Assistant Post Supply Disbursing and Ordnance Officer. Transferred to the Armorers' School, Wilbur Wright Field, Fairfield, O., Apr. 13. Graduated as Liaison Armament Officer June 18. Ordered overseas. Remained at Camp Merritt from June 18 to July 26, equipping troops and awaiting transportation. Sailed on the Italian Steamer *Taormina* July 26, as second in command of the Postal Clerks' Detachment, consisting of 300 men. Landed at Brest Aug. 6, and went to Pontenezen Barracks. Then took half of the detachment to Tours, France. Relieved of command, and ordered to the Aerial Gunnery School, St. Jean-de-Mont, Vendée. Assistant Post Emergency Purchasing Supply Officer from Aug. 18 to Sept. 27. Ordered to the A.S. Hq., Paris, Sept. 26. Made Chief of the School, Spare Parts Subdivision of the Airplane and Motor Division. Handled and ordered all spares for airplanes and motors for U.S. schools in France, with a main office in Paris and an auxiliary one at St. Cyr Aviation Field and Supply Depot. Dec. 26, transferred to the Inventories Branch of the Valuation Division at A.S. Hq. In charge of setting value upon all spare parts of airplanes, motors, and airplanes and

## 74 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

motors proper owned by the U.S. in France at all Fields, Depots, Schools and Squadrons. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, A.S., U.S. Army, Feb. 21, 1919. Left Paris March 6 with orders for return to the U.S. Spent two weeks at St. Aignan. Proceeded to Brest, spent seven days there, and returned to the U.S. on S.S. *America* with the 26th Division as Casual Officer. Landed in Boston, Apr. 5, and was discharged at Mitchell Field, L.I., Apr. 10, 1919.

### NEYLE HABERSHAM COLEMAN, Ex-1908.

ENLISTED as a Private in the 3rd Oregon Infantry, N.G., Company G, in Portland, Oregon, Apr. 9, 1917. This regiment was made over into the 162nd Infantry, 41st Division, in Nov., 1917. Left New York on the transport *Tuscania*, Dec. 11, 1917, and landed in Liverpool Dec. 25. The regiment went to Le Havre, France, and was turned into a base division, and used as replacement troops and on detached duty. Companies F, G and H returned to England, and were stationed in Southampton and Liverpool until Apr. 20, 1919; then embarked for New York. Discharged at Camp Upton, New York, May 17, 1919.

### ROBERT COLEMAN, 1903.

ENLISTED as a Private in the Regular army, and was sent to San Francisco and then to Honolulu. Promoted to Corporal, and ordered to O.T.S. Graduated second in the Camp. Promoted to Sergeant of the 1st

U.S. Infantry; sent to Atlanta, and then to Camp Pike, Ark., being given the commission of 2nd Lieutenant at the former. Sailed for France with replacement troops about Sept. 1, and was there stopped on an emergency and ordered to special service. [Report by Robert H. Coleman, dated Nov. 15, 1918.]

### WILLIAM CASSATT COLEMAN, 1906.

ENLISTED at Portland, Oregon, July 5, 1916, in Battery A, 1st Oregon F.A. Served on the Mexican border at Calexico, Cal., from Aug. 8 to Feb. 10, 1917. Discharged from the Federal service Feb. 22 at Vancouver Barracks, Wash., and made Corporal Apr. 27. Called out again July 25, 1917, and federalized Aug. 5 at Clackamao, Oregon. Sailed from Camp Merritt Jan. 11, 1918, and landed at Le Havre, France, Jan. 22 as Battery A, 147 F.A., 42nd Division. The Battery was a firing battery for the Saumur Artillery School from Jan. 28 to May 23. Made Sergeant May 1. Served in the Toul sector from June 5 to 22, supporting the 26th Division; and in the Alsace sector June 25 to July 24. Attached to the 32nd Division, and stayed with them until discharged. Served in the Aisne-Marne offensive, Aug. 1-9; was sick in the hospital from Aug. 9 to Sept. 30; and served in the Meuse-Argonne offensive Oct. 1 to Nov. 11. Dec. 23 to Apr. 14, 1919, stationed near Gondrecourt. Arrived at Brest Apr. 17, and sailed May 1, landing at Philadelphia May 13. Discharged at Camp Dix May 23, 1919.

## AMORY COOLIDGE, 1913.

ENTERED the U.S.N.R.F. in Apr., 1917, as a Quartermaster of the 3rd class. Made Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., in Oct. Sailed for Queenstown Feb. 15, 1918, and did duty on board U.S.S. *Allen* based at Queenstown until Dec., 1918. Made Lieutenant (j.g.) in Aug., 1918, and was discharged in Feb., 1919.

## THOMAS JEFFERSON COOLIDGE, 3RD, 1911.

CANDIDATE at First Plattsburg O.R.T.C., and commissioned Captain, F.A., Aug. 15, 1917. Served with the 302nd F.A. until May, 1919. On the line between Verdun and St. Mihiel in Nov., 1918.

## JAMES DALLAS CORBIÈRE, 1907.

SERVED from May to Aug., 1917, in the Harvard R.O.T.C. as Private, 2nd Lieutenant and 1st Lieutenant. At the 2nd O.T.C., Fort Myer, Va., from Aug., to Nov., 1917, and was commissioned Captain of Infantry Nov. 27. Assigned to the Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va., from Dec., 1917, to March, 1918; and to the 1st Infantry Replacement Camp, Camp Gordon, Ga., from March to Aug. Commissioned Major of Infantry Aug. 19, 1918. Assigned to the Army General Staff College at Langres, France, from Aug. to Oct., 1918. Assigned commanding the 2nd Battalion, 102nd Infantry, 26th Division, in Oct., at Verdun, and

served at Verdun until the armistice and afterwards with the 26th Division in training areas until the Division returned. Commanded the 26th Division, selected troops, at the 1st Army Review to President Wilson, at Humes, Christmas, 1918. Returned to the U.S. with the 26th Division in March, 1919, and was honorably discharged as Major, 102nd Infantry, May 24, 1919.

### ERASTUS CORNING, 1899.

CALLED to active service Aug. 11, 1917, as a member of the Med. R.C., with the rank of Captain. Assigned to the Walter Reed General Hospital, Tacoma Park, D.C., from Aug. 11 to Nov. 20, as Assistant to the Adjutant and Acting Adjutant. At U.S. Army Base Hospital 33, Albany, N. Y., from Nov. 20 to May 25, 1918, with duties as Adjutant; Camp Hospital 36, Southampton, England, from May 25 to Aug. 2 as Camp Surgeon and Commanding Officer of the Hospital; U.S. Army Base Hospital 33, Portsmouth, England, from Aug. 2 to Feb. 4, 1919, as Commanding Officer. From Feb. 4 to Aug. 22, 1919, served with the A.E.F. in North Russia, as Chief Surgeon. On the way home from North Russia to the U.S., from Aug. 22 to Oct. 15, served on the staff of Brigadier-General W. P. Richardson, U.S.A. Demobilized Oct. 24, 1919. Promotions were as follows: Major, Oct. 1, 1918; Lieutenant-Colonel, Nov. 15, 1918. Made a member of the Order of St. Stanislas, 2nd Class, with Swords (Russia). The citation follows.

## 78 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

"As Chief Surgeon of this expedition, this officer has displayed conspicuous ability as an executive and was unremitting in his efforts to maintain the efficiency of the medical forces of the command. Keeping constantly in touch with the small and widely scattered medical units, he spared no efforts to see that every possible aid and comfort were given to the sick and wounded. He has displayed unusual tact in dealing with our Allies as well as with our own forces and has gained for himself the respect and good will of all with whom he came in contact. By his initiative, administrative ability and constant application he has filled a position of great responsibility in such a manner as to merit the highest commendation."

### CHARLES PERKINS COTTRELL, JR., 1918.

ENLISTED in the Yale Naval Training Unit in Oct., 1918, and served as Apprentice Seaman. Released Dec. 20, 1918.

### DONALD CLARK COTTRELL, 1911.

ENLISTED Apr. 28, 1917. Candidate at the 1st O.T.C. at Plattsburg Barracks, N.Y., from May 12 to Aug. 15. Commissioned Captain of Infantry Aug. 15, and assigned to the 76th Division, Camp Devens, Mass. In command of Company D, 304th Infantry, at Camp Devens, from Aug. 29, 1917, to July 7, 1918. Sailed for overseas July 8, and arrived at Château-neuf, France, July 24. In command of Company D,

304th Infantry, 3rd Depot Division, from July 24 to Nov. 9, 1918. Transferred to the 41st Division, and attached to Company B, 163rd Infantry. Jan. 1, 1919, assigned to the command of Company B, 163rd Infantry. Sailed for the U.S. Feb. 1, 1919, and arrived Feb. 14. Honorably discharged at Camp Dix, N.J., Feb. 19, 1919, as Captain of Infantry.

### HENRY BRINTON COXE, JR., 1916.

ENTERED service as a Private in the Harvard S.A.T.C., Oct. 3, 1918, and was transferred Oct. 13 to the C.O.T.S., 30th Company, 6th Battalion, at Camp Lee, Va. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, R.C., Jan. 15, 1919, and discharged on the same date.

### WILLIAM DWIGHT CRANE, 1912.

WITH the A.A.F.S. in Lorraine and Verdun from March 4, 1916, to Sept. 4. At the Plattsburg Training Camp from May 15, 1917, to Aug. 15. Received commission of 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, and sailed for France Sept. 8. Attended the British Bayonet and Physical Training School at St. Pol, France, until Nov. 1. Attached to the 16th Infantry, 1st Division, at Gondrecourt, France, for further training. Sent to the 42nd Division Dec. 4, and assigned to Company K, 165th Infantry. Gassed March 21, 1918, in the Forêt de Parroy, Lorraine, and sent to Base Hospital 31 at Contrexéville. Assigned to Class B, and given duty at Is-sur-Tille. Sailed for home Feb. 4, 1919. Discharged at Camp Upton March 2, 1919.

## EDWARD SAVAGE CROCKER, JR., 1914.

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R.F. in Apr., 1917, as an Able Seaman, and was stationed at Newport, R.I. Raised to 3rd Quartermaster in June, and transferred to New London, Conn. Raised to 2nd Quartermaster in Nov. Raised to 1st Quartermaster in Jan., 1918, and put in command of a patrol boat. Received the commission of Ensign in June, and was sent to Block Island and attached to the Communication Department for a few weeks. Ordered to the Communication Department, Brest, France, in July. Ordered to Rotterdam, Holland, in Jan., 1919, in the company of four other officers, having Commander Bagley for the head, to establish a U.S. Port Office; and was put in charge of organizing the Communication Department. Returned to the U.S. in Apr., 1919, and retired to inactive service. [Report by Mrs. Emmons Crocker.]

## CHARLES BURBANK CROCKETT, 1919.

ENLISTED Oct. 1, 1918, in the U.S. Marine Corps Aviation Unit, at Cambridge, Mass., with the rank of Private (Station rating of Line Sergeant). Honorably discharged at Cambridge, Dec. 16, 1918.

## FREDERIC CROMWELL, 1918.

BRANCH of service, A.S.A. Stationed at U.S. A.S.M.A., Ithaca, N.Y. Rank, Private of the 1st Class. Inducted Nov. 3, 1918, and discharged Nov. 25, 1918.



## JARVIS CROMWELL, 1914.

FROM June to Dec., 1917, Head Military Department, U.S.S.M.A. as Civilian Instructor. From Dec., 1917, to Apr., 1918, Private in the 78th Division, 3rd O.T.S. From Apr. to June, Sergeant in the 308th M.G. Battalion at Camp Dix. From June to Sept., 2nd Lieutenant Instructor in the M.G. School, Camp Hancock, Ga. From Sept., 1918, to Feb., 1919, 1st Lieutenant in Company B, 33rd M.G. Battalion, Camp Meade, Md. Discharged at Camp Meade, Md., in Feb., 1919.

## HENRY GREW CROSBY, 1917.

JOINED the A.F.S., July 20, 1917, and did duty with Sections 71 and 29. Enlisted in the U.S. A.A.S. Sept. 20. Demobilized at Camp Dix Apr. 5, 1919, with rank of Private of the 1st class. Awarded the Croix de Guerre and the A.F.S. Medal. Was a member of the (U.S. Army) S.S.U. 641, which received a citation for its work in Aug., 1918. Took part in the following battles: Somme, Verdun, Argonne, St. Mihiel, Soissons, Laon. The citations follow.

TO H. G. CROSBY.

*Sir:* In accordance with the accompanying letter numbered (c4/7) given under date of January 3rd, 1919, by the Ministry of War of the French Republic, we have the honor of presenting to you

THE AMERICAN FIELD SERVICE MEDAL.

This decoration is conferred upon you in appreciation of your record as a volunteer member of the

AMERICAN FIELD SERVICE,

the personnel of which has been privileged to serve the Armies of France in every campaign of the war, from the Battle of the Marne until the Allied victory.

In congratulating you upon this tribute, it is the desire of our American and Foreign staffs, and of the Committees and Universities in the United States which have confidently supported the Field Service for four years to offer grateful acknowledgment of our debt to you. Only by such effort and sacrifice as you have personally given could the purpose and credit of our achievement have been accomplished.

*Signed:* HENRY D. SLEEPER,  
*Directing A.F.S. Headquarters.*

Le Général Gassouin cite à l'ordre de la Division Section Sanitaire Américaine 641.

“Dédaignant le danger, sans souci de la fatigue, a poursuivi sans arrêt, trois jours durant 23, 24, 25 août, 1918, l'évacuation des blessés à travers des zones violemment bombardées. A été superbe d'entrain, de dévouement, de volonté tenace.” [To H. G. Crosby.]

“Le Général Gassouin, Commandant la 17ème Division d'Infanterie — cite à l'ordre du régiment le soldat Henri G. Crosby, à la S.S.U. 641.

“Engagé volontaire, s'est toujours montré plein d'élan et de courage et a assuré l'évacuation des blessés de la division d'infanterie avec un sang-froid et un dévouement admirable — d'août à novembre 1918 dans des circonstances difficiles et souvent périlleuses.”

**FREDERICK HAMMERSLEY CRUGER, 1904.**

WENT to the Mexican border with Squadron A, and while there joined the 69th Regiment as Lieutenant. Recommended on return to N.Y. to the 77th Regiment, with the grade of Captain, Ammunition Trains. Went overseas, and was made second in command, with the rank of Major, in Supply Trains at Brest. [Report by Mrs. J. F. Tams.]

**HENRY CHAUNCEY CRYDER, 1888.**

COMMISSIONED 1st Lieutenant, Ordnance Section, U.S.R., May 5, 1917. In charge of Purchasing Bureau, Small Arms and Ammunition Manufacturers, at New York, June 5. Commissioned Captain, U.S.R., Aug. 11, and assigned to the Finance Section, Ordnance Department, Jan. 2, 1918. Ordered to the Aberdeen Proving Ground, Md., March 4, in charge of Purchasing and Property, commanding 3rd Bat. Recommended for promotion Sept. 10, and passed the Board of Promotion in Oct., but no action was taken because of the armistice, Nov. 11. Honorably discharged Jan. 6, 1919.

**JAMES CUNNINGHAM, 1903.**

ENTERED the F.A. Aug. 15, 1917, as 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry. Made Captain, Nov. 4, 1918. At Camp Meade, Md., from Aug. 5 to Dec. 14, 1918, when discharged.

## MACKLIN CUNNINGHAM, 1913.

SEPT. 19, 1917, entered the Supply Company, 304th Infantry, 76th Division, at Camp Devens, Mass., as a Private. Nov. 1, made Ordnance Sergeant of the 1st Class. May 24, 1918, transferred to the 44th Company, 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Va. June 1, made 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry. Sept. 19, transferred to the 97th Division at Camp Cody, N.M., and assigned to Company B, 387th Infantry. Discharged Nov. 30, 1918, as 2nd Lieutenant, 387th Infantry.

## RICHARD DARRELL DARRELL, Ex-1918.

JOINED the Yale Unit, F.A., in Sept., 1917; was sent to Camp Jackson, Columbia, S.C., in Aug., 1918, and afterwards to Camp Zachary Taylor, Louisville, Ky., in Sept. Received a commission as 2nd Lieutenant Sept. 13, and was preparing to sail for France when the armistice was declared. [Report by E. F. Darrell.]

## JULIEN TOWNSEND DAVIES, 1913.

ENLISTED May 5, 1917, in the U.S.N.R.F., at Newport, R.I. Commissioned Ensign May 7, 1918, and assigned to duty at the Hq. of the Third Naval District, New York City. Transferred to sea duty on the troop transport U.S.S. *Matsonia*, running between New York and France, Sept. 12. Returned to Hq., 3rd Naval District, Jan. 10, 1919, and was released from active duty May 25, 1919.

## DUDLEY DAVIS, 1901.

ENTERED the 1st O.T.C. at Plattsburg, N.Y., May 12, 1917. Honorably discharged from Company K, 7th N.Y. Infantry, N.G., U.S., June 12, and from the 1st O.T.C., at Plattsburg, Aug. 14. Commissioned Captain, Infantry Section, O.R.C., Aug. 15. Reported to the Commanding General, Camp Upton, New York, Sept. 2, and was assigned to the 307th Infantry, N.A., and to the command of Company F, Sept. 3. Sailed from New York on H.M.S.S. *Justitia*, Apr. 6, 1918; arrived at Liverpool Apr. 19, and at Calais Apr. 20. Trained with the British at Tournehem, Pas de Calais, from Apr. 22 to May 13. Brigaded with the British Manchester Brigade in Division Reserve at Henu, Pas de Calais, May 15 to June 5. Served in the Baccarat sector, Meurthe et Moselle, from June 18 to Aug. 5; in the Vesle sector, Aisne, from Aug. 11 to 18; and in the Oise-Aisne offensive (Vesle to Aisne Rivers), Aug. 18 to Sept. 8. Commanded Company F continuously up to Sept. 8, except for Aug. 27 to 29, when in command of the 2nd Battalion, 307th Infantry, in the attack on Château du Diable on the Vesle River between Fismes and Bazoches; and Sept. 4, when in command of the Battalion in Fismes. Evacuated to the hospital Sept. 9, and discharged from it Oct. 2. Commanded the 3rd Company in the 1st Army Advance Replacement Depot, from Oct. 5 to Nov. 17. Reassigned to the 77th Division Nov. 17; to the 307th Infantry Nov. 18; and to Company F Nov. 23. Sailed from Brest on U.S.S.S. *Louisville* Apr. 21, and arrived at Hoboken, N.J., Apr. 30. Honorably discharged at Camp

Upton, N.Y., May 10, as Captain, 307th Infantry. Presiding Officer, Special Courts Martial and Summary Court Officer, 307th Infantry, from Dec. 10, 1918, to May 10, 1919. Cited for exceptional bravery as follows:

"Captain Dudley Davis, 307th Infantry, at Château du Diable, near Fismes, France, on the morning of August 27th, 1918, suddenly found himself in command of the 2nd Battalion of the 307th Infantry during the attack on Château du Diable. Showing an utter disregard for his personal safety, he proceeded to the forward companies to get first-hand information as to the circumstances in order to intelligently handle the situation. In order to accomplish this, it was necessary for him to go through an intense artillery and machine-gun barrage. He then established for himself a P. C., and proceeded to carry on the attack with coolness and care, skilfully organizing the Battalion after the attack."

#### CLIFFORD E. DENNIS, MASTER.

ENTERED the 2nd O.T.C., Plattsburg, N.Y., Aug. 22. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant Nov. 27, 1917; assigned to the 304th Infantry, 76th Division. Sailed July 6, 1918. Served after the armistice in the Embarkation Camp, St. Nazaire, and as Instructor at A.E.F. University, Beaune, France. Discharged Aug. 12, 1919.

## CASIMIR DERHAM, 1914.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of F.A. Aug. 15, 1917, at Plattsburg, N.Y., after three months' training. Assigned to the 303rd F.A. at Camp Devens, Mass., Sept. 1, and continued with it until May 1, 1918. May 15, assigned to the 114th F.A., and served with it until Aug. 11. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, F.A., July 30. Overseas from June to August, 1918. From Sept. to Dec., assigned to the 65th F.A., Camp Kearney, Cal. Discharged Dec. 17, 1918.

## †CHARLES DERHAM, JR., 1906.

CHARLES DERHAM, JR., the son of Charles and Emily Foster deRham, was born in New York City on the twenty-seventh of April, 1888. He entered St. Mark's in the Second Form in 1901, and graduated in 1906. He was prominent in athletics as a member of the football team, and was also a monitor. After graduating from Harvard in 1912, he went into business, and at the time of his death was Secretary of the Atlas Advertising Agency. His three brothers graduated from St. Mark's one of whom, Girard, the next younger than Charles, died at the School during his Freshman year at Harvard.

He went to the training camp at Plattsburg in the summer of 1916, and again in 1917 after his enlistment, where, on the fifteenth of August, he was commissioned a Second Lieutenant of Infantry. He then went at once to Camp Upton, and was promoted to First Lieu-

tenant in December. In this capacity he sailed for France about the middle of April, 1918, with the Seventy-seventh Division, Company B, just after his marriage to Miss Jean King. After training at various places in France he was sent to Baccarat, and remained there until his division crossed the Vesle River. He was Acting Captain in C Company for many weeks, and the only officer in the Company. Major Metcalfe, of his Regiment, asked for his promotion to a captaincy at this time, but "in the rush of events the commission was side-tracked." DeRham swam the Vesle River twice at night in an attempt to find a fording-place for his men of Company C. He later swam it again with his men, and took possession of the village of Bazoche. He was Acting Captain of Company C in the advance through the Argonne forest, and on September the twenty-eighth he was wounded and taken back to Mobile Hospital No. 4, at La Grange aux Bois, where he died on the ninth of October, 1918. He was cited for bravery in crossing the Vesle by General Robert Alexander, and again for five attacks upon machine-gun nests in the Argonne forest.<sup>1</sup> Major Metcalfe also testifies that besides being extremely brave and an excellent officer, deRham was the most indefatigable worker he ever knew. The citation is as follows: "First Lieutenant Charles deRham, 305th Infantry (deceased), under great difficulties led the first patrol of his Brigade to cross the Vesle River and gain the heights beyond. This he did immediately upon returning from another patrol on which he was compelled twice to swim the river during the night, near Barricade Pavillion. This officer led his company in five

<sup>1</sup> The Distinguished Service Cross was awarded to deRham in March, 1920.





CHARLES DERHAM, JR.



successive attacks against machine-gun nests. On the last of these attacks he was killed."

That deRham should have met as he did the supreme test of loyalty and devotion when his opportunity came, is but a result of strength and purity of purpose, and only those who are conscious of these in themselves can take life with the deep, natural joy that they called forth in him. But thus even the brave soldier of the Vesle and the terrible Argonne forest is less to his friends, if such a thing can be, than the laughing, intensely normal boy who was so much to the life of the School in his day, and whom everybody loved for what he was. Everything had zest for him; good-natured, golden-hearted, full of life, he never failed to find out the amusing possibilities of a large community, though he kept them sanely apart from the real duties, and was never found wanting in his work or responsibilities. There is something characteristic and true to temperament in "twice swimming the Vesle at night," and "five attacks upon machine-gun nests," as though the old-time boyishness were again blazing up at the call of risky adventure. The challenge to skill and persistence combined with the sober devotion to his men and to his duty; and he came to honor as to a natural inheritance, because he was generous, genuine and true. The gay, loving heart has ceased to beat; but the memory of him will cling about the School as long as any live who knew him there, and his honor is a treasure that will never pass away from St. Mark's.

## JULIAN FRENCH DEVEREUX, 1905.

ENLISTED in Troop A, first Ohio Cavalry, Jan. 2, 1909, and was made Private; Corporal; and Sergeant. Commissioned Lieutenant of Cavalry, Ohio N.G., in March, 1913, and assigned to Troop A, Ohio Cavalry. Mustered into the Federal service June 18, 1916. Transferred to the 8th U.S. Cavalry in Sept., 1916; Aide-de-Camp to Major George Bell, Jr., from Jan. 8 to Feb. 16, 1917. Mustered out of the Federal service in Feb., 1917. Commissioned Captain of Cavalry in May; and Major in the F.A. in July. Drafted into the Federal service Aug. 5, and assigned to the 136th F.A. Transferred in Feb., 1918, to the 302nd Cavalry, N.A., and commissioned Major (Cavalry) N.A. Cavalry transferred and assigned to the F.A.; assigned to the 64th F.A. Discharged Jan. 4, 1919, at Fort Sill, Okla. Had the following stations after June, 1916: Camp Willis, O.; Camp Owen Bierney, Tex.; Ysleta, Tex.; Fort Bliss, Tex.; Fort Benjamin Harrison, Ind.; Youngstown, O.; Cincinnati, O.; Camp Sheridan, Ala.; Camp Kearney, Cal.; Camp Fremont, Cal.; Camp Harry J. Jones, Ariz.; and Fort Sill, Okla.

## DANIEL DEWEY, 1918.

FROM Oct. 1 to Dec. 16, 1918, with the U.S.N.R.F., Williams College, Williamstown, Mass., with the rank of Seaman of the 2nd class.

## JOHN CLARK DEWEY, JR., 1909.

ENLISTED at Boston as a Private of the 1st class, Sept. 7, 1917, in the S.R.C., Aviation Section. Sept. 17, entered the Ground O.T.S. at Kelly Field, Tex. Graduated with the first class, Nov. 7. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Dec. 13, and called to active duty Dec. 20. Stationed at the Aviation General Supply Depot, San Antonio, Tex., being Commanding Officer of the 675th Aero Squadron for six months. Later held the positions of Adjutant and Personnel Adjutant at the same post. Discharged from this station Jan. 8, 1919, as 1st Lieutenant, A.S., U.S. Army.

## DEWEES WOOD DILWORTH, 1908.

FROM July 1, 1917, to Jan. 1, 1918, Assistant Director, U.S. Food Administration. Went to the U.S.S.M.A. Jan. 16, and graduated March 24. Received commission as 2nd Lieutenant, U.S.A.S. Served as Supply Officer and Adjutant at Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, L.I., and as Adjutant at the Supply Depot, Middletown. Discharged Dec. 14, 1918.

## RICHARDSON DILWORTH, 1917.

ENLISTED as a Private in the U.S. Marine Corps Feb. 14, 1918. Sailed for France Apr. 23, with the 3rd Replacement Battalion, U.S. Marine Corps, and landed May 7. Transferred to the 2nd Replacement Battal-

## 92 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

ion until June 7; then joined the 80th Company, 6th Regiment, U.S. Marines. Went through the battle of Belleau Wood, and was wounded at Vierzy, in the Soissons drive, July 19. Remained in the Red Cross Military Hospital No. 2 until Nov. 20. Sailed for home Dec. 25, and was put on inactive duty Feb. 11, 1919.

### JOHN BIGELOW DODGE, 1912.

SERVED in the British Army from Sept. 14, 1914, to Apr. 23, 1919. [Signed "Lt.-Col. J. B. Dodge, D.S.O., D.S.C., per L. G. Guest."] From an undated previous report: "Address, commanding the 16th (Sussex yeo.) Bat., Royal Sussex Reg't, B.E.F., France. Rank, Lieutenant-Colonel. Post, Commanding Officer, Infantry Battalion. Decorations or citations, Distinguished Service Cross; Mons Star; mentioned in dispatches twice."

### WILLIAM EARLE DODGE, 1901.

CAPTAIN, commanding Company H, 305th Infantry, 77th Division, from its formation. Transferred Nov. 15 to Company A, commanding. Promoted to Major commanding 1st Battalion in March, 1919. In action at the following places: Lorraine, Vesle, Aisne, Argonne (first and second phases). Commanding Company H in the capture of St. Juvin. Served in the 305th Infantry from its formation until its muster-out at Camp Upton May 9, 1919. Received the following citation:

“Displayed exceptional gallantry and leadership on October 14th near St. Juvin. Major Dodge, then Captain, commanding leading company of his battalion, crossed the Aisne River under shell fire in daylight, moved rapidly over a broad exposed terrain, flanked and entered St. Juvin taking many prisoners and large stores, moved north of the town and reached his objective. The next morning he repelled a counter-attack, took prisoners, and sent to flight the attacking forces.” [Report by Mrs. Stephen Olin.]

SAMUEL MARTIN DORRANCE, 1901.

“VOLUNTARY CHAPLAIN,” or “Camp Pastor,” at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., from Jan. 1 to June 21, 1918; and Post Chaplain, with rank of 1st Lieutenant, at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., from June 21 until mustered out Apr. 30, 1919.

JAMES GORDON DOUGLAS, 1902.

ENTERED the A.R.C., foreign service, as a Private; served eighteen months, and was discharged as Major.

WICKLIFFE PRESTON DRAPER, 1909.

ENLISTED in Sept., 1914, in the M.G. Corps, England, and in Dec. joined the Royal Field Artillery commissioned as 2nd Lieutenant. In Feb., 1915, served at Neuve Chapelle, Richebourg, and the Somme. 1st Lieutenant in Feb., 1916, at Salonica. In Apr., 1917,

## 94 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

served in Belgium at Messines and Ypres, being wounded at the latter place. Made 1st Lieutenant, F.A.U.S.R., in Oct., 1917. Became an Instructor at Plattsburg, being made Captain; Adjutant in the 311th F.A.; Instructor at Fort Sill; Instructor, F.A., C.O.T.S. in May; and was discharged in Dec., 1918.

### MALCOLM HENRY DYAR, MASTER.

ENTERED the Cornell University Ground School of Aviation Feb. 9, 1918, as a Private of the 1st class. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, A.S., July 31. Served in France from Sept. 3 to March 31, 1919. Attached to the 186th Aero Squadron. Discharged Apr. 14, 1919.

### LAURENCE WALDO EAMES, 1906.

FROM May 12 to Aug. 15, 1917, Candidate at the 1st Plattsburg Training Camp, and commissioned Captain of Infantry on the latter date. Commanded Company K, 302nd Infantry, from Aug. 29, 1917, to Sept. 30, 1918, and sailed for France July 4, 1918. At the Army School of the Line, Langres, from Oct. 1 to Dec. 31. Commanded Company F, 138th Infantry, from Jan. to May 1, 1919. Returned to the U.S. Apr. 26, and did recruiting duty from May to Aug. 1 in New York City. Discharged at Governor's Island July 30, 1919.



## FELTON BROOMALL ELKINS, 1909.

JOINED the San Francisco Cavalry Troop in Apr., 1917. Entered the first O.T.C. of San Francisco in May, and was honorably discharged in July. Permitted by General Crowder to waive the Draft Board "rejection," and proceed overseas for volunteer duty in Aug. Sailed with a detachment of the A.F.S. in Sept. Rejected on the Army physical examination, A.F.S., Hq., Paris, in Oct. Worked six weeks as a civilian employee, Aviation Hq., Paris, and was recommended in the first ten days for a commission as 2nd Lieutenant, Ground Aviation, S.C. Again rejected upon physical examination, in Dec. Succeeded, through the efforts of Colonel Leroy-Lewis, Military Attaché, British Embassy, Paris, in having passport viséd for England, in Dec. Admitted to the O.T.C., Henley-on-Thames, as Provisional Junior Subaltern, in Jan., 1918. "Posted" (confirmed in commission of 2nd Lieutenant) to No. 5 Balloon Stores Depot, Chelsea, in Feb. Confined to the 2nd London General Hospital in March, 1918, and invalided by the Medical Board out of His Majesty's service in Apr. In May, name appeared in the *Gazette* as resigning commission owing to a previous letter to the War Office requesting a transfer to the U.S. Army Remount Service, Q.M.C. Underwent an operation at the Lane Hospital, San Francisco, in June, 1918. Again rejected upon physical examination for admission to the Remount School, in Sept. Classified as "Special and Limited Military Service, Assistant Veterinary Surgeon," on the last draft board examination, in Oct., 1918.

## WILLIAM McINTYRE ELKINS, 1901.

VOLUNTEERED at the Office of Naval Intelligence, Washington, D.C., July 1, 1917; made Lieutenant (j.g.), U.S.N.R.F. Oct. 1, 1917; Lieutenant, U.S.N.R.F., June 15, 1918; and was released to inactive duty Dec. 15, 1918.

## HOWARD ELLIOTT, JR., 1918.

IN the summer of 1918 attended the R.O.T.C. at Cambridge and Lancaster, Mass. In Oct. enlisted in the U.S. Marine Corps and was assigned to the Marine Unit at Harvard, remaining there until Dec. 16, when honorably discharged.

## FRANKLIN HENRY ELLIS, 1902.

ENTERED the 1st O.T.C. at Plattsburg May 13, 1917. Transferred to the Engineer O.T.C. at American University, Washington, June 15. Commissioned Captain, Engineer R.C., Aug. 15. Assigned to the 23rd Engineers, Camp Meade, Sept. 5. Made Acting Regimental Supply Officer, and held this position until the 1st Battalion was ordered abroad; then made Battalion Supply Officer, 1st Battalion, 23rd Engineers, and sailed for France on the *Huron*, Jan. 23, 1918. Arrived at Brest, France, Feb. 5. Sent to St. Nazaire and remained there about two weeks; then ordered to

move. Feb. 28 arrived at the front in the first American sector north of Toul; and encamped in the Forêt de la Reine near Boucq. The Battalion remained in this sector building highways until Aug. 1, 1918. Left the Battalion and entered the Army Line School at Langres, Aug. 1. After graduating, was sent to the Army General Staff College. Graduated Jan. 1, 1919. Transferred about Feb. 1 to the 102nd Engineers, and again made Supply Officer. Joined this regiment at Lombron, Le Mans area. Sailed for home from Le Havre on the steamer *Rochambeau*, Feb. 20, and arrived in New York Feb. 28. Remained with the Regiment at Camp Mills for the parade of the 27th Division, March 25. Discharged from the army with rank of Captain, Apr. 5, 1919.

### JAY MORSE ELY, 1908.

ENTERED the 2nd O.T.C., Fort Sheridan, Ill., in Aug., 1917; commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Infantry Nov. 27, and assigned to the 80th Division, Camp Lee, Va. Reported Dec. 15, and was assigned to the 315th M.G. Battalion. Appointed Adjutant Jan. 1, 1918. Assigned to the M.G. School, Camp Hancock, Ga., May 1. Transferred as Aide-de-Camp to General James A. Ryan, 1st Brigade, 15th Cavalry Division, Fort Sam Houston, Tex., June 10. Accompanied General Ryan when he took command of the 17th Infantry Brigade, 9th Division, Camp Sheridan, Ala., Oct. 1. Received discharge from that camp Dec. 9, 1918.

ROBERT RUTHERFORD MORRIS EMMET,  
1907.

LIEUTENANT in the U.S.N. when war was declared. From March 15, 1917, to June 8, in command of the Armed Guard, S.S. *Minnesota*, Atlantic Transport Line, and made the passage from New York to Southampton, England, and return. From June 8 to July 7, on temporary duty at the Bureau of Navigation, Navy Department, Washington. From July 7 to Nov. 24, attached to U.S.S. *Maine* as Gunnery Officer. From Nov. 24 to Jan. 18, 1918, on temporary duty at the Bureau of Navigation. Engaged in organizing a "School for Officers of Merchant Marine in Anti-submarine Defence." From Jan. 18, 1918, to Apr. 1 in charge of the School for Officers of Merchant Marine in Anti-submarine Defence, at the U.S. Submarine Base, New London, Conn. Made Lieutenant-Commander, U.S.N., Feb. 1, 1918. From Apr. 1 to Dec. 16, attached to U.S.S. *Canonicus* as Executive Officer. The *Canonicus* was a mine-layer, and was attached to the first mine-laying squadron, United States Fleet, which comprised the 2nd mine-laying squadron of the British Grand Fleet. She assisted in laying the North Sea barrage between May 26 and Oct. 28, 1918. From Dec. 16, 1918, to the date of this report [Nov. 25, 1919] attached to U.S.S. *Bridgeport* as Executive and Repair Officer. The *Bridgeport* was stationed at Brest, France, until Oct. 15, 1919, and provided the necessary repair organization for transports engaged in returning our troops

from Europe to the U.S. The Navy Department has, to date, not acted upon any recommendations for decorations for officers of the Navy.

### WATSON CASE EMMET, 1910.

FROM June, 1917, to Nov., served with the Norton-Harjes Volunteer Ambulance Corps, S.S.U. 59; and from Nov. to Feb., 1918, Civilian Employee, Aviation Hq., Paris. In March, 1918, enlisted in the French Foreign Legion, and was assigned to the 32nd R.A.C. at the Ecole Militaire d'Artillerie, Fontainebleau. Graduated in July, 1918, with the rank of Aspirant. Assigned to the 23rd Battery, 1st Group, 222nd Regiment, Artillerie de Campagne. Cited "à l'ordre de l'Artillerie Divisionnaire de la 167me Division." Oct. 16, 1918, received the Croix de Guerre. The 222nd Regiment received two citations "à l'ordre de l'Armée," July and Oct., 1918, Fourragère, Croix de Guerre; and the 1st Group, 222nd R.A.C., a citation "à l'ordre du Régiment" in Nov. Promoted to Sous-Lieutenant in March, 1919. Demobilized in May. Took part in the following operations: defensive, the Lorraine sector, Aug.-Oct., 1917 (Baccarat) and the Champagne sector, Aug.-Sept., 1918 (Suippes); offensive, Malmaison, Oct.-Nov., 1917 (Soissons); Champagne, Sept.-Oct., 1918; Hindenburg Line, Vouziers, Attigny; and Oise-Aisne, Oct.-Nov., 1918, Loos, Hindungstellung Line, Rethel, Château-Porcien, Chaumont-Porcien. The citation for Oct. 16 follows:

"Emmet, Watson, Aspirant, 222 R.A.C., aspirant américain, servant à titre de Français, remarquable par

## 100 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

son calme et son mépris du danger ; a été un auxiliaire précieux pour son commandant de Batterie, pendant les offensives de Champagne de septembre-octobre 1918."

### WILLIAM HEMSLEY EMORY, 1906.

ENLISTED in the British Cavalry, and was attached to the 2nd Dragoon Guards (Scots Greys) in 1914. Later transferred to the 253rd Tunnelling Company, Royal Engineers. Honorably discharged in No. 4 London General Hospital in June, 1916. Took part in the following battles: second battle of Ypres; Hooge; Loos; Vermelles. Received wounds by gas, bayonet-thrust, rifle-ball and shell fragment, and by the blowing up of a countermine. Entered the 1st O.T.C., Camp Oglethorpe, Ga. Served one year at Camp Jackson, S.C.; 2nd Lieutenant, Remount Station. Joined the 321st Infantry, 81st Division, as 1st Lieutenant in Sept., in the Vosges mountains, France. From Oct. to Nov. 11 was in action with the 321st Infantry before Verdun. Discharged in July, 1919. Received the following decorations: Star of 1914; British War Medal; British Silver Medal; British Victory Medal; and the United States Victory Medal (two stars).

### CHARLES EDWARD GILPIN ERVIN, 1912.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Navy in July, 1917, as a Seaman of the 2nd class, and did coast patrol duty between the Charlestown Navy Yard and the Maine boun-

dary. About Sept., 1917, entered the Cadet Training School at Cambridge, Mass. Graduated in Feb., 1918, with the rank of Ensign. Ordered to Mare Island Navy Yard, San Francisco, for duty on the destroyer *Boggs*, then building. The *Boggs* was not completed in time to go into active service before the armistice, although she made one or two trial trips. Promoted to the rank of Lieutenant (j.g.). Left active service in February, 1919. [Report by Spencer Ervin.]

### ROBERT GILPIN ERVIN, 1909.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry in the Regular Army in March, 1917. Entered the Provisional O.T.S., Fort Leavenworth, in Apr., 1917, and graduated in June, "recommended for immediate command of a company." Commissioned 1st Lieutenant in July, and joined the 21st Infantry at San Diego, Cal. Engaged in Intelligence work in the Southern California Border District. Promoted to Captain in Aug. Transferred to the A.S. in Apr., 1918, and graduated from the S.M.A., Austin, Tex., in June. Qualified as Pursuit Pilot at Rockwell Field, San Diego, in Aug. Ordered overseas in command of a day bombing squadron in Oct., but was prevented from starting by a serious accident. The orders were repeated Nov. 9, but the signing of the armistice, Nov. 11, 1918, prevented starting. Now [about Nov. 1, 1919] in command of the 2nd Aero Squadron under orders to proceed to Corregidor, Philippine Islands. [Report by Mrs. R. G. Ervin.]

FRANCIS DEWEY EVERETT, 1906.

(P.G. 1907.)

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R.F. June 24, 1918, as a Seaman of the 2nd class, and was commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Sept. 30. Released from active service Feb. 4, 1919.

ADDISON ORVILLE FAY, 1918.

ENLISTED in July, 1917, as Volunteer Ambulance Driver in the A.A.F.S., S.S.U. 71. Discharged in Nov., 1917.

SAMUEL PRESCOTT FAY, 1903.

FROM May to Oct., 1915, served with the American Ambulance in France, mostly at Nieuport and Woes-ten, Belgium, with Section 1 of the Field Service. In Aug., 1917, went to Plattsburg; and received a commission as 1st Lieutenant in the F.A., Nov. 27. Went to Camp Devens and was assigned to Battery A, 302nd F.A. Went to Fort Sill Feb. 27, 1918, to train as an aerial observer, and was thereafter attached to the A.S. Sailed in July, and after one month at Tours joined the 91st Aero Squadron, 1st Army Observation Group, which was engaged in long distance deep reconnaissance back of the German lines. Officially credited with the destruction of two German planes in the Argonne-Meuse offensive. After the armistice the squadron went to Coblenz as part of the Army of Occupa-



tion, and remained there until Apr. 16, 1919. Discharged at Camp Mills May 15, 1919. The following is a citation for exceptional bravery:

"Lieut. Fay on October 23rd, 1918, during a flight over the lines, while acting as protection for a photographic mission, gave proof of his bravery and devotion to duty. When attacked by more than thirty enemy planes, his pilot, Lieut. Houghton, was severely wounded, and it was largely owing to Lieut. Fay's coolness, courage and directions that the plane completed its mission. His thoroughness and willingness have made him a most valuable observer. Lieut. Fay has officially been credited with the destruction of two enemy planes."

Also cited in General Orders 21, Hq. A.S., 1st Army, A.E.F.

### WILLIAM RODMAN FAY, 1903.

ENTERED the service of the A.R.C. Sept. 17, 1918, and sailed for France Sept. 19. Assigned by the A.R.C. as Searcher and Home Communication Representative of the A.R.C. with the 1st Division of the U.S. Army, with rank of 2nd Lieutenant. In March, 1919, was also made Divisional Representative of the A.R.C. with the 1st Division, and promoted to the rank of Captain. With the 1st Division in France, and then in Germany, until May 20. Then left for Paris, arrived in the U.S. June 22, and received discharge from the A.R.C.

EDITOR'S NOTE: J. B. Fenno, Jr., report delayed; see page 273.

GEORGE RICHMOND FEARING, 3RD., 1917.

ARRIVED in Paris July 17, 1917. Despatched to the front with S.S.U. 71 Aug. 1. Enlisted Sept. 15 in the U.S.A.A.S. Wounded Aug. 25, 1918. Discharged March 11, 1919, at St. Aignan. Received the following citation for the Croix de Guerre, ordre du Corps d'Armée:

“Conducteur très brave et très courageux. Chargé de transporter des blessés à travers une zone violemment bombardée a été blessé en accomplissant sa mission. A voulu continuer à conduire lui-même sa voiture après s'être fait panser sommairement.”

HAMILTON FISH, JR., 1906.

MADE Captain of the 15th N.Y. Infantry (colored) Jan. 15, 1917. Arrived at Brest, France, Jan. 31. Joined the French 4th Army as a combat unit, entering its lines Apr. 8, 1918. Took part against the German offensive July 15, and the final offensive in Sept. Received a citation Sept. 30 at the capture of the village of Sechoult. Graduated from the Army General Staff College at Langres, France. Served with the Army of Occupation, 4th Division. Returned with the 77th Division in Apr., 1919. Received a commission as Major of Infantry in March, 1919. The citation follows.

“Captain Hamilton Fish, Jr., Commander of Company K of the 369th Infantry Regiment, being on furlough, came back to spend his furlough with the Regi-

ment, knowing it had been engaged. Has rendered precious services — exposed incessantly to danger — before, during, and after the taking of a village, and in establishing contact between the Regiment and his battalion.”

### WASHINGTON ALLSTON FLAGG, 1914.

ENLISTED at Newport, R.I., in the U.S.N.R.F. as a Quartermaster of the 2nd class, March 26, 1917. Promoted to Quartermaster of the 1st class Sept. 1. Put in command of S.P. 56. Commissioned as Ensign Jan. 1, and attached to U.S. Torpedo Boat *Morris* as Navigator, Jan. 15, 1918. Detached Apr. 1, put in command of S.P. 2840, and sent to Nantucket for special duty. Detached Oct. 1, and reported for duty on U.S.S. *New Mexico*. Discharged from active service Dec. 13, 1918.

### ROLFE FLOYD, 1891.

COMMISSIONED Major in the Med. R.C. in May, 1917, and went on active duty June 11 at Allentown, Pa. Sailed overseas July 2 as Chief of Medical Service of Base Hospital 15, organized at Roosevelt Hospital, N.Y. Nov. 1, 1917, appointed on the Chief Surgeon's Staff, A.E.F., and worked seven months on hospital organization, establishing about 25,000 beds and reporting on many more. June 1, 1918, appointed Commanding Officer, Base Hospital 15. This was the largest base hospital near the front, with 3,000 beds.

## 106 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Returned to the U.S. Feb. 25, 1919, and was honorably discharged March 3. Promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel in Nov., 1918. Awarded the Médaille d'Honneur by the French Government in Apr., 1919.

### JAMES RUSSELL FORGAN, 1918.

ENLISTED in the Coast Artillery Oct. 15, 1918, and was sent to Fort Monroe, Va. Assigned as a Private to Company G, O.T.S. Discharged Nov. 21, 1918.

### LUDLOW SEBRING FOWLER, 1917.

ENTERED the U.S.N.R.F. March 27, 1917, as 3rd class Gunner's Mate. Made 2nd class Quartermaster on board U.S.S. *Morris* in June, and 1st class Quartermaster at Pelham Bay, in Nov. Passed the mental examination for Ensign in Jan., 1918, but owing to defective eyesight did not receive the commission of Ensign until May. Served as executive officer on U.S.S. *Sachem* until release from service, Jan. 2, 1919.

### THOMAS POWELL FOWLER, 1913.

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R.F. June 2, 1917, as a Seaman of the 2nd class. Ordered to Saunders Range, Md., for training, then to Norfolk, Va., for duty on the U.S. coast guard cutter *Pamlico*. Entered the Officer Material School at Hampton Roads Naval Base in Feb., 1918, with the rating of Cadet. Com-

missioned as Ensign upon graduating, June 10. Served as Aide to Admiral Brittain, Commander of District Forces Afloat, 5th Naval District, for three months, and was then ordered to duty as Executive Officer on the submarine-chaser 192. Served subsequently in this capacity on submarine-chasers 200 and 202. Obtained release from active duty Dec. 15, 1918. Still an Ensign in the U.S.N.R.F. [Oct. 28, 1919.]

### FREDERICK FRALEY, Ex-1893.

ENTERED active service in July, 1918, and was made Captain in the Med. C., U.S.A., A.E.F. Attached as Neurologist to Base Hospital 76, and stationed at Vichy, France, from Sept., 1918, to Feb., 1919. Honorably discharged in March, 1919.

### ALDEN FRENCH, 1917.

ENLISTED in Company B, Harvard Unit, S.A.T.C., as a Private, Oct. 10, 1918, and was discharged Dec. 14, 1918.

### FRANCIS ORMOND FRENCH, Ex-1908.

ENLISTED as Coxswain in the U.S.N.R. at Newport in May, 1917. Later served seven months on U. S. Submarine-chaser 325. Promoted to Chief Petty Officer Apr. 1, 1918. Sent to inactive duty Dec. 6, 1918.

HENRY ADAMS FROTHINGHAM, 1890.

MADE Captain, U.S.A., Feb. 14, 1918, and assigned to Hq., Northeastern Department, Boston, Mass. At present [Oct. 30, 1919] on duty in the same place.

LIVINGSTON FRYER, 1906.

[Does not answer. Lieutenant, A. E. F.]

GEORGE ALLON FULLER, 1918.

ENLISTED as a Private, March 29, 1917, in the First Corps of Cadets, Boston. Made Corporal July 5, in the 1st Mass. Engineers. Sailed overseas Sept. 26 with the 101st U.S. Engineers. In the Toul sector with them from March, 1918, to June, being made a Sergeant May 15; in the Aisne-Marne defensive in July; the Château-Thierry offensive in July and Aug., being made Sergeant of the 1st class July 29; and in the St. Mihiel offensive in Sept., 1918. At the Engineer Candidates' School, Langres, France, from Oct. 4 to Nov. 18, and graduated with certificate. Transferred back to the 101st Engineers in Dec. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Corps of Engineers, March 20, 1919. Landed at Boston Apr. 4, and was discharged Apr. 29, 1919.

## HOMER GAGE, JR., 1914.

JOINED the A.F.S. in June, 1917, and continued in it until Sept., then enlisting in the U.S. Army as a Private in the Ambulance Service: S.S.U. 31 (under A.F.S. régime); S.S.U. 643 (under A.E.F. régime). Gassed and slightly wounded while in the S.S.U. 31. Served in the fight for the Bois d'Avocourt; Morthomme and Hill 304; Hill 344; and in general in the Verdun sector for over a year. The Section was also engaged in the entire second battle of the Marne, and later in the Vosges.

## STEPHEN GALATTI, 1905. (P.G. 1906.)

JOINED the A.F.S. in France Sept. 1, 1915, and was Assistant Director from Jan., 1916, to Oct., 1917. Received a commission in the U.S. Army as Captain, U.S.A.A.S., Oct. 10, in France. Promoted to Major Oct. 20, 1918, and discharged May 12, 1919. Cited to the order of the regiment, 66th French Division, Jan., 1916, Croix de Guerre. The citation follows.

"A pendant quinze jours assuré nuit et jour, sur une route de montagne difficile et constamment battue par les projectiles ennemis, l'évacuation de nombreux blessés, avec un zèle et un dévouement digne de tous les éloges."

## 110 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

### HAROLD DeFOREST GALE, 1915.

ENLISTED as a Private of the 1st class in the S.E.R.C., Aviation Section, June 23, 1917. Attended the Ground School, University of Illinois. Primary training at Wilbur Wright Field, Dayton, Ohio. Commissioned Jan. 29, 1918, 2nd Lieutenant, S.R.C., Aviation Section, and was made Flying Instructor at Ellington Field, Houston, Tex. Instructor in Gas Engines at Camp Dick, Dallas, Tex., and Flying Instructor at Payne Field, West Point, Miss., until Jan. 1, 1919. Made Post Supply Officer at Payne Field until discharged, July 16, 1919.

### GEORGE PEABODY GARDNER, JR., 1906

RECEIVED commission as Captain in the Ordnance R.C., U.S.A., Dec. 12, 1917, and resigned Apr. 15, 1918. Enrolled as Quartermaster of the 3rd class, U.S.N.R., Apr. 23, 1918. Commissioned as Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Sept. 9. Ordered to inactive duty Jan. 8, 1919.

### JAMES ALBERT GARLAND, Ex-1913.

PRIVATE in Company H, 302nd Infantry, at Camp Devens from Sept. 20 until Nov. 9, 1917. Received a medical discharge on the latter date.



## JOHN GASTON, 1917.

ENLISTED as a Private in the Marine Corps July 3, 1918. Sailed overseas Oct. 22, joined the 5th Regiment of Marines Nov. 12, and marched with them into Germany, becoming a member of the Army of Occupation. Dec. 1, promoted to Corporal. Feb. 1, 1919, promoted to 2nd Lieutenant. Received honorable discharge June 1, 1919.

## WILLIAM GASTON, 1915.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Navy in Apr., 1917, and was transferred to the U.S. Naval Air Station, Squantum, Mass., in May. In Sept. transferred to the U.S. Naval Air Station at Hampton Roads, Va., and served there as an Instructor. Assigned to the Royal Flying Corps, School of Aerial Gunnery, Fort Worth, Tex., in Feb., 1918. Received foreign orders in March, 1918. Attached to the Royal Naval Aviation Service, Hornsea, Yorkshire, England, in Apr.; to the Royal Naval Air Force, School of Navigation and Bomb Dropping, Stonehenge, Wilts, England, as an Instructor for one month, in May; and to the U.S. Northern Bombing Squadron, St. Nylevert, France, in July. While in England, operated with the corps which crossed the English Channel to make air raids, and in France piloted bombing and fighting planes on the Belgian and French fronts. Attached to the U.S.A.S., Milan, Italy, in Aug., and made a flight across the Alps. From Sept. to Dec., 1918, attached to No. 214 Squad-

## 112 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

ron, R.A.F., in France. Ordered home in Dec., 1918, and relieved from active duty in Feb., 1919. Appointed Ensign Jan. 2, 1918, and Lieutenant (j.g.) Dec. 12, 1918. Obtained a pilot's license, Naval Reserve Flying Corps. Recommended for honors by the British Navy; and awarded the U.S. Navy Cross for distinguished service overseas. [Report by William A. Gaston.]

### LANGHORNE GIBSON, 1918.

ENTERED the U.S.N.R.F. in July, 1918, and trained for two months as a Seaman of the 2nd class at the Pelham Bay Naval Training Station. Was then assigned to U.S. Destroyer *Evans*, and served as a Seaman of the 1st class until Dec., 1918, when released from active service.

### CURTENIUS GILLETTE, 1892.

APR. 11, 1917, went to Fort Slocum, N.Y. Oct. 8, joined the 110th Engineers, 35th Division, Camp Doniphan, Okla., and Dec. 10 the 137th Infantry at the same camp. In Apr., 1918, at Evacuation Hospital No. 16; in Aug., in the Argonne-Meuse sector in France; and in Feb., 1919, with the Army of Occupation in Germany. Joined the 35th Division, 110th Engineers, in March. Returned to the U.S. in Apr., and Apr. 29 was mustered out of service at Camp Merritt. Promotions were as follows: 1st Lieutenant,

M.R.C., in March, 1917; Captain, M.R.C., in Aug.; Major, M.R.C., in Aug.; and Lieutenant-Colonel, Med. C., in Apr., 1919.

FREDERICK WILLIAM WILSON GRAHAM,  
JR., 1913.

VOLUNTEERED, and attended the O.T.C. at Fort Niagara. Made 2nd Lieutenant in the Regular Army, 19th F.A., San Antonio, Tex. Sailed March 4, 1918, and served at the front from Aug. 1 to Nov. 11. Took part in four major offensives. Then served with the Army of Occupation, and returned in July, 1919. Made 1st Lieutenant in Oct., 1917. Discharged Aug. 16, 1919. Received the following citations, for "distinguished conduct in action":

"One of the many instances of his bravery and self-sacrifice occurred on or about October 15, 1918, while the battery was being shelled by the enemy. Lieutenant Graham ordered his men to a position of safety, and without thought of personal danger, relieved the observation guard, taking over the position himself until the shelling had ceased."

"On November 10, 1918, near Vilney, France, when his battery was ordered to prepare a new forward position, he went forward with a few men and carried out the mission in person, being under most severe shell fire, with practically no shelter available. This mission he could very properly have delegated to some other officer of his battery."

## HARRY FRENCH GRAHAM, 1917.

VOLUNTEERED and enlisted as a Private in the 19th F.A. in Feb., 1918, and sailed for France May 25. At St. Die for three weeks, and then went to the Saumur Artillery School. Passed the examinations for 2nd Lieutenant, but did not then receive the commission because of the armistice. Served with the Army of Occupation. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant Apr. 30, 1919, 19th F.A. Landed in America July 22, 1919, and was honorably discharged Aug. 13, 1919.

## ARCHIBALD CARY GRATZ, 1909.

ENLISTED June 22, 1917, in the U.S.A.A.S. with the French Army, S.S.U. 511. Stationed at Allentown, Pa. Sailed overseas Dec. 26, 1917, and was attached to the A.R.C. Military Hospital No. 1 at Neuilly for several months. Later served with the American 79th Division, at Argonne-Meuse, and afterwards with the French Army of Occupation in Germany. Returned to the U.S.A. March 27, 1919, and was discharged from the service Apr. 4, 1919.

## GEORGE NEWTON GREGORY, Ex-1906.

[Does not answer.]

## STANLEY RIDDELL GREENE, MASTER.

1st Provisional Training Regiment from May 12 to Aug. 15, 1917. Captain, Company M, 302nd Infantry,

from Sept. 1, 1917, to Jan. 10, 1919. Captain, Company F, 313th Infantry, from Jan. 10 to March 1, 1919. Service in France was from July 12, 1918, to June 28, 1919. Discharged July 24, 1919.

CLEMENT ACTON GRISCOM, 3RD, 1918.

SEPT. 15, 1918, entered the S.A.T.C., Yale Unit, F.A., as a Private, and was made Sergeant Oct. 8. Discharged from the S.A.T.C. Dec. 19, 1918, and commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., O.R.C.

WILLIAM SUMNER TEAL HALCOMB, 1911.

[Address not known. Major, U.S.A.]

EUGENE HALE, JR., 1894.

IN 1917 went abroad in the service of the A.R.C. and established a canteen near Verdun. After this canteen had been put into successful operation, returned to this country, and in May, 1918, enlisted in the U.S. Army, without seeking a commission. [Report from the Secretary's Office, Yale University.]

BARTOW HARWOOD HALL, 1906.

MADE 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., May 10, 1917. Attended the 1st Training Camp, Fort Riley, Kansas, from June 15 to Aug. 15, 1917, and was made 1st

## 116 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Lieutenant, F.A., Aug. 15. Sailed for France Sept. 10, and attended the Artillery School at Saumur, France, from Oct. through Dec., 1917. Assigned to the 6th F.A., 1st Division, Jan. 1, 1918, and in command of Battery E, 6th F.A., from March 1, 1918, to Feb. 1, 1919, except during absences from June 17 to 31, July 28 to Aug. 14, and Oct. 4 to Jan. 1, 1919. Made Captain Apr. 25, 1918. Wounded June 17, 1918, and again Oct. 4, 1918. Received divisional citations March 1, 1918 and July 20, 1918. Occupied the following sectors: Toul, Montdidier, Saiserais. Took part in the following engagements: Cantigny, Montdidier-Noyon defensive, Soissons, St. Mihiel, Argonne. With the Army of Occupation from Jan. 1 to Feb. 1, 1919. Received orders to return for discharge Feb. 1, which was received Apr. 9, 1919. The citations are not accessible.

### LOUIS GORDON HAMERSLEY, 1912.

SERVED in the A.A.F.S. under A. Piatt Andrew, Vosges Detachment, from Dec. 2, 1916, to June 2, 1917. Entered Fontainebleau as a Civilian, by special permission, June 11, 1917, and graduated as Aspirant Civil of Artillery, Sept. 3. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, F.A., U.S.R., Oct. 2. Joined F. Battery, 6th F.A., 1st Division, and went into line Nov. 6. Served on all fronts with the 1st Division. Took part in the following battles: Cantigny (Montdidier defensive); Soissons; St. Mihiel; Argonne. Spent four months and a half with the Army of Occupation near Coblenz. Recommended for the Distinguished Service Cross.

## LOUIS BRANCH HARDING, 1904.

ENLISTED in the F.A. in Apr., 1918. Sergeant Instructor in the F.A. Replacements, Camp Jackson, S.C., until July. Joined the F.A., C.O.T.S., Camp Taylor, Ky., in July. Transferred to the Reserve as 1st Lieutenant about the end of 1918.

## OLIVER CARLEY HARRIMAN, 1913.

ENLISTED as a Seaman of the 2nd class, U.S.N.R., June 1, 1917. Commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R., Oct. 1, and resigned Jan. 31, 1918. Commissioned Ensign in the U.S. Navy Feb. 1. Commissioned Lieutenant (j.g.) U.S.N., July 1, and resigned Jan. 3, 1919.

## EDWARD HARRIS, 2ND, 1914.

ENLISTED May 15, 1917, in the O.T.C., and trained at Madison Barracks. Graduated as Captain of Infantry Aug. 15. Assigned to Camp Dix, N.J., and attached to the 311th Infantry. Assigned in Sept. to the 153rd Depot Brigade, commanding Company 18, 5th Battalion, 153rd Depot Brigade. From June to Sept., 1919, on special duty in charge of Camp Dix Casual Detachment. Assigned in Sept., 1918, to Company 55, 15th Battalion, 153rd Depot Brigade. Discharged from the service as Captain Dec. 21, 1918.

## GEORGE UPHAM HARRIS, 1917.

[Does not answer. 2nd Lieutenant, A.E.F.]

## RICHARD MACY HARRIS, 1912.

FROM Jan. to May, 1918, trained at the S.M.A., Mass. Institute of Technology. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, A.S.,S.C., May 2. Stationed during May and June at Taylor Field, Montgomery, Ala. June 27, sailed for England as Casual. From July to Nov., 1918, stationed at Catterick, Yorkshire, England, with the Day Bombing Squadron. Sailed for home Nov. 29. Jan. 2, 1919, accepted commission as 1st Lieutenant in the O.R.C., and was discharged from active duty.

## FREDERICK HENRY HARVEY, 1914.

ENTERED the service March 1, 1917, enlisting at Key West, Fla., in the S.E.R.C. as a Sergeant. Received training at the Curtiss Civilian Training School at Miami, Fla., under government supervision. Commissioned June 9, 1917, as 1st Lieutenant, Aviation Section, S.R.C. July 10, ordered to Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex. Aug. 12, ordered to Toronto, Canada, in command of the 27th Aero Squadron. Oct. 17 ordered to Scott Field, Belleville, Ill., as Assistant Officer in Charge of Flying. Dec. 23, ordered to Ellington Field, Houston, Tex., in the same capacity. Feb. 12, 1918, ordered to Carruthers Field, Fort Worth, Tex., as Officer in Charge of Flying. Promoted to



Captain Feb. 20. June 5, ordered to Mineola to the First Provisional Wing. Held the position of Wing Flight Officer, Commanding Officer, Whitehall Field and Roosevelt Field respectively. Oct. 2, ordered overseas in charge of a detachment of 120 pilots to report at Issoudun for training as chasse pilots. Returned Feb. 12, and was discharged Feb. 14, 1919.

### ROBERT RALSTON HASBROUCK, 1907.

WENT on active duty as Captain of Cavalry, O.R.C., Leon Springs, Tex., May 5, 1917. Transferred to the Tank Service Dec. 15, and commissioned Captain, Tank Corps, Dec. 22. Sailed Dec. 28, and landed at Liverpool Jan. 12, 1918. Attached to the British Tank Corps from Jan. to March. Served as Reconnaissance Officer, American 302 Tank Brigade, from Apr. to June. Returned to the U.S. in July. Commanding Officer, Tank Corps Schools, Camp Polk, Raleigh, N.C. Commanding Officer 311th Tank Centre Hq. to Nov. 11, 1918. Commanding Officer, Tank Corps Schools Franklin Cantonment, Camp Meade, Md., from Dec., 1918, to June 24, 1919. Discharged at Camp Meade June 24, 1919.

### JAMES ANDERSON HAWES, 1890.

ABROAD from March to Nov., 1918, as a War Correspondent, A.E.F., under the Intelligence Department; also certified with the B.E.F. under the Ministry of Public Information; Special Representative of the

## 120 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

New York *Tribune*; Special Correspondent for reports to the War Department Commission on Training Camps; Representative of Inter-Fraternity Conference abroad; and in charge of clubs in Paris and London, and of work for members of Delta Kappa Epsilon.

### HAROLD HAYES, 1907.

REJECTED several times because of defective eyesight. Went to France with the Red Cross, Transportation Department, in Jan., 1918. Worked in Paris as a Private, in connection with automobile service, and in the Director's office. Continued in the latter for five months, and was then promoted to 1st Lieutenant, and Aide to the Director. Made Captain in Dec., and Major in Jan., 1919. Returned home in Apr. Served as Aide to the Director, and some of the time in Paris as Acting Director of Transportation. The Department had a personnel of 1,500, and as many automobiles, with warehouses at fourteen ports and operating points all over France. All Red Cross material and all workers were under the jurisdiction of this office. Was offered work on several other commissions, but declined it. Received the following decorations: Field Service Medal and the Médaille des Epidémies. The citations are not accessible.

### EDWARD WHITTIER HELLIER, 1914.

ENTERED the British Royal Flying Corps as a Cadet, Sept. 3, 1917. Received a commission as 2nd Lieu-

tenant in Jan., 1918, and was Instructor in flying for nine months. Made 1st Lieutenant, R.A.F., Apr. 1, 1918. Went overseas in Sept., and returned Apr. 3, 1919.

### JOHN HELLIER, 1918.

SERVED for two years in the Yale Battery. [Report by Walter H. Hellier.]

### WALTER HARMON HELLIER, 1912.

WITH the A.A.S. from June to Nov., 1915, and the Royal Flying Corps, British Army, as Cadet, from Nov. 26, 1917, to July 10, 1918. 2nd Lieutenant from July 10, 1918, to Feb. 8, 1919.

### CHARLES ANTHONY HINKLE, 1914.

ENTERED the U.S.N.R.F. at Newport, R.I., Apr. 13, 1917, as a Seaman of the 1st class. Served on several patrol boats stationed at Newport, R.I., New Bedford, Mass., and Norfolk, Va. In Dec., transferred from Norfolk to the office of Aide for Information, Newport, R.I. In June, 1918, transferred to take charge of the office of Aide for Information placed by the Cape Cod Canal, and given the temporary rank of Chief Yeoman. At the signing of the armistice the office on the Cape Cod Canal was closed. Then transferred back to Newport to await discharge, and was released from active service as a Seaman of the 1st class Jan. 11, 1919.

## JAMES GAFF HINKLE, 1917.

ENLISTED June 22, 1918, at Camp Devens, Mass., and sailed for France July 5, arriving July 12. Assigned to Hq. Troop, 76th Division, June 25; transferred to Hq. Company, 3rd Depot Division, Sept. 22; transferred to the St. Aignan Casual Camp Nov. 13; transferred to Company G., 9th Provisional Regiment, A.E.F., University of Beaune, March 8, 1919. Appointed Corporal Aug. 23, 1918, and Sergeant Sept. 4, 1918. Discharged at Camp Devens July 10, 1919.

## CHARLES GOUVERNEUR HOFFMAN, 1909.

VOLUNTEER Field Ambulance Driver in the Section Sanitaire Harjes, attached to the 26th Division, 6th Army Corps of France; and served at the front, chiefly in the Montdidier sector, from July to Oct., 1915. For its work in the war the Section received four army and three divisional citations, entitling its members to the Fourragères of the Croix de Guerre and the Médaille Militaire. At the 1st Plattsburg O.T.C., N.Y., in May, June and July of 1917. Recommended for a commission in the Intelligence Corps, U.S.A. Ratification being delayed, was placed upon the reserve list. Enlisted Sept. 20, 1917, as a Cadet in the Imperial Royal Flying Corps. Trained in Canada and Texas, and was commissioned in Toronto in Apr., 1918. Graduated in England as a Service Pilot; passed through the Midland School of Special Flying; and was made

Instructor at Shawbury Camp, Salop, with rank of 1st Flight Lieutenant, R.A.F. Flew until demobilized there in Feb., 1919.

### STODDARD HOFFMAN, 1911.

FROM Nov., 1915, to May, 1916, Field Ambulance Driver (Section Sanitaire Harjes); attached to the French Army. Took part in the battle of Verdun. The Section received two army and five divisional citations. Received the following distinctions: Fourragère de la Croix de Guerre, and Fourragère de la Médaille Militaire. Trained six months in 1917 for the U.S. Army at Governor's Island. Enlisted in the British Royal Flying Corps in Sept., 1917, at Toronto, Canada, with rank as Cadet until Jan. 1, 1918. From Jan., 1918, until March, 2nd Lieutenant, abroad; and from March to Sept., 1st Flight Lieutenant abroad. Honorably discharged in Sept., 1918, because of wounds received.

### WILLIAM MITCHELL VAIL HOFFMAN, 1916.

SERVED on the Mexican border from June to Nov., 1916, in the 1st F.A., Mass. N.G. Enlisted in the 1st Depot Battalion, S.C., Nov. 17, 1917, in New York City, with the rank of Private of the 1st Class. Arrived in France Dec. 27. Transferred to the Corps of Intelligence Police Apr. 9, 1918, with the rank of Sergeant. Arrived in the U.S. May 29, 1919, and was honorably discharged at Camp Mills, L.I., June 3, with the rank of Sergeant.

## MARK WATSON HORNE, 1914.

AT the 1st R.O.T.C., Plattsburg, N.Y., from May 10 to Aug. 15, 1917, and on the latter date was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, Company K, 302nd Infantry, 76th Division, stationed at Camp Devens. From Aug. 28 to July 4, 1918, served at Le Courneau, and at St. Amand until Nov. 15. Oct. 22 transferred to the 301st Military Police, stationed at St. Amand; and Nov. 10 this was transferred and stationed at Treves, Germany, and became 1st General Hq., Military Police Battalion. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant May 12, 1919. Arrived in the U.S. July 10, and was discharged Aug. 1.

## CHARLES HURD HOWELL, 1909.

IN Sept., 1915, enlisted in the Royal Flying Corps, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant Dec. 13. In July, 1916, accompanied General Haig in his campaign on the Somme. Later in service in the English Coast Defence against raids, and in charge of anti-aircraft gun crews. Trained in England at Brooklands and at Croydon. Attached in France to the 12th and 13th Squadrons, and to Hq. Served in England as Instructor to the 49th and 44th Squadrons at No. 2 Auxiliary School of Aerial Gunnery, and to the 45th, 61st and 39th Squadrons at Grantham. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant July 1, 1917; Captain Sept. 1, 1918; and demobilized Jan. 25, 1919, at Thetford, England. Mentioned in the Victory Despatches from England in

Nov., 1919, for "splendid service during the war."  
[From "New England Aviators," Houghton Mifflin Co., 1919.]

### GEORGE DAWSON HOWELL, JR., 1911.

ENLISTED in Jan., 1916, as a Seaman of the 2nd class in the Naval Militia of N.Y., and received appointments as follows: Apr. 5, 1917, Ensign, U.S.N.R.F.; Sept. 15, Ensign (temporary), U.S.N.; June 1, 1918, Lieutenant (j.g.) (temporary), U.S.N.; Sept. 21, Lieutenant (temporary), U.S.N. Resigned from the service July 17, 1919. On convoy duty from Sept., 1917, until the armistice, serving on U.S.S. *New Orleans* and U.S.S. *Des Moines*; and on station duty in North Russia from May 1, 1919, to July 17.

### ALFRED OTTO HOYT, 1911.

COMMISSIONED as 1st Lieutenant in the Ordnance Department June 1, 1917. Served in Washington and New York with the Inspection Division, Ordnance Department, until Apr. 20, 1918. Sailed for Europe Apr. 28, and reached the A.E.F. May 6. Stationed at an Ordnance Depot near Chaumont from June to Sept., teaching in a school on the subject of the care and the handling of ammunition. Sept. 27, ordered to Hq., 2nd Army, at Toul, and remained there until Apr., 1919, as an Ammunition Inspector for the Army. March 9, promoted to the rank of Captain. Sailed for America May 6, landed May 20, and was discharged at Washington, May 23, 1919.

## ELISHA DYER HUBBARD, Ex-1898.

JOINED the Yale Mobile Hospital Unit No. 39 as a Truck Driver in Aug., 1917. Sailed for France on S.S. *Baltic*, as one of the first 30,000 American Volunteers. The *Baltic* had 2800 men on board, and took twenty-five days in crossing. She was torpedoed the last day by a submarine in the Irish Sea, a fifteen-foot hole being torn in her bow. Beginning in the spring of 1918, spent nine months at the front, acting as Surgical Assistant. Returned in the latter part of Jan., 1919, after eighteen months' service overseas.

## FREDERICK BROWN HUMPHREYS, 1895.

BEGAN active service as 1st Lieutenant in the Med. R.C. Aug. 22, 1917. Served for varying periods at the Rockefeller Institute and as Chief of Laboratories in the Base Hospital at Camp Lee, and at General Hospital 12, Biltmore, N.C. Joined the A.E.F. July 12, 1918, and served as Chief Laboratory Officer at the Vittel-Contrexéville Hospital Centre, Vosges. Upon the break-up of this centre following the armistice, was assigned to Base Hospital 36, and returned with it to America. Discharged from the service Apr. 21, 1919, at Camp Jackson, S.C. Promotions were as follows: to Captain, Feb. 11, 1918; to Major, Nov. 14, 1918; and to Lieutenant-Colonel Feb. 14, 1919.



## ARTHUR MIDDLETON HUNTER, 1907.

ENLISTED at Newport, R.I., May 25, 1917, and was called to active service Nov. 12. Held the rating of Boatswain's Mate, 2nd class, U.S.N.R.F., through active service, and confirmed rating in Feb., 1919. Commanding Officer of U.S.S. *Speedway*, S.P. 407, attached to the New London District Base, from July, 1918, to Feb., 1919. The *Speedway* was a patrol boat fifty-five feet long. Made the trip to Key West, Fla., in Sept. and Oct., 1918, to be attached to aviation work on the Gulf of Mexico. Released from active service at Newport, R.I., Feb. 18, 1919. Enlistment will terminate May 25, 1921.

## JOSEPH - BIEGLER HUSBAND, 1904.

SERVED in the U.S.N.R.F. Enlisted Jan. 6, 1918, as a Seaman of the 2nd class, at the Great Lakes Naval Training Station. Commissioned as an Ensign May 22, 1918. Foreign service, from Aug. 3 to Dec. 31, 1918, was as follows: on U.S.S. *Noma*, doing cargo convoy escort duty in the Bay of Biscay; and on U.S.S. Destroyer *Benham*, doing troop convoy escort duty out of Brest.

## ARTHUR EMLÉN HUTCHINSON, 1901.

FROM Nov., 1916, to May, 1917, served with the A.A.F.S., S.S.U. 9, in France. In Nov., 1917, com-

## 128 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

missioned 2nd Lieutenant, Adjutant General's Department, and assigned to the War Risk Insurance Section, A.E.F. In Apr., 1918, attached to the 32nd French Army Corps as Liaison Officer, later with the staff of the 4th Corps (American), and the 33rd French Army Corps. From Dec., 1918 to May, 1919, with the Franco-American section of the Military Government of Paris. Received the Croix de Guerre from the 32nd French Army Corps. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant as of July, 1918. The citation follows.

“Avant l'entrée en guerre de l'Amérique s'est engagé dans une section sanitaire automobile, avec laquelle il a pris part aux combats devant Verdun. Placé ensuite par l'armée américaine comme Officier de liaison après du 32e Corps d'Armée Français s'y est distingué en accompagnant de jour et de nuit les Officiers de liaison dans les endroits les plus difficiles.”

### FRANCIS ABBOTT INGALLS, JR., 1913.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, R.C., Aug. 15, 1917, and assigned to Company E, 302nd Infantry, from Sept. 1 to Nov. 10, 1918. Attached to Company B, 163rd Infantry, from Nov. 11 to Dec. 20, 1918. Assigned to Company L, 309th Infantry, from Dec. 26 to March 31, 1919; and to the 3rd Battalion, 309th Infantry, from Apr. 1 to June 5. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Infantry, N.A., Dec. 31, 1917. Discharged at Camp Dix, N.J., June 5, 1919. Served overseas from July 5, 1918, to May 28, 1919.

## ADRIAN ISELIN, 2ND, 1905.

ENROLLED in the U.S.N.R.F. Apr. 29, 1917, in the 3rd Naval District as Chief Boatswain's Mate, and was called into active service July 10. Spent the first two months training at Bensonhurst, Brooklyn, N.Y. Ordered Sept. 10 to report to the Commanding Officer of the Port Jefferson Training Station, Port Jefferson, L.I., and was there given command of the patrol boat S.P. 107. Transferred from Port Jefferson to U.S.S. *Madawaska*, then doing transport duty between New York and St. Nazaire, France, and made a trip on her. Received orders on her return to New York to report to the Commanding Officer of the Rockaway Air Station at Rockaway, L.I., and on reporting was given command of U.S.S. *Privateer*, S.P. 179, then doing salvage and patrol work for the Station. Apr. 6, 1918, received commission as Ensign. Continued in command of S.P. 179 until Dec. 28, when put on the inactive list.

## CHARLES OLIVER ISELIN, JR., 1910.

COMMISSIONED Captain of Infantry, U.S.A., at the O.T.C., Fort Myer, Va., Aug. 15, 1917. Completed the course in trench warfare at Cambridge, Mass., Sept. 25. Stationed at Camp Meade, Ind., from Sept. 25, 1917, to Feb., 1919, serving in the 154th Depot Brigade.

## OLIVER ISELIN, 1907.

ENTERED the U.S. Navy March 23, 1917, as a Quartermaster of the 1st class. Served on S.P. 56 for five months at Newport and Block Island. Commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Sept. 20. Entered the reserve class at Annapolis for four months. Ordered abroad in Feb., 1918, and served eleven months at Queenstown and Brest on U.S.S. *Tucker*, a destroyer. Credited with one submarine; mentioned in the Secretary of the Navy's report. Commissioned Lieutenant (j.g.), U.S.N., July 1, 1918.

## HENRY JACKSON, JR., 1911.

ENLISTED in the N.A. in Oct., 1917, and in Nov. joined the M.E.R.C., U.S.A., remaining until Sept., 1918. Served in the Med. C., Hospital Sergeant, 1st Class (acting, temporary), from Sept., 1918, to Jan., 1919; and in the Mass. State Guard, First Motor Corps, from May to Aug., 1918.

## ALBERT LOFTIN JOHNSON, 1915.

ENLISTED Apr. 30, 1917, in Squadron A Cavalry N.Y.N.G. Transferred to the A.S. Oct. 12. Graduated from the Princeton Ground School, and was sent to the San Diego Flying School. Apr. 30, 1918, commissioned Instructor in Duel at San Diego and Riverside, Cal. Finished the Pursuit Course at San Diego

in Oct., 1918. Assistant Officer in Charge of pursuit work from Oct. 25, 1918, to date of discharge, Jan. 6, 1919.

GEORGE FREDERICK BETTS JOHNSON,  
Ex-1918.

ENTERED the U.S. Marine Corps and was sent to Paris Island Nov. 6, 1918, having enlisted Sept. 1. Served during sixteen weeks of training in the 426th Company. Feb. 5, transferred to Philadelphia and placed in the 88th Company of the 1st Regiment. Apr. 10, detailed to Quantico to shoot in the Eastern Division Rifle Match, having qualified as Expert Rifleman at Paris Island for the year 1918. May 6 shot in the match and qualified again for the year 1919. May 8 returned to Philadelphia and remained until transferred July 1 to the Boston Navy Yard as a Prison Guard. July 14, 1919, discharged with the rank of Private. The work in Philadelphia consisted of three months' guard duty, and, the rest of the time, storing away the Company's equipment, which consisted of searchlights.

THOMAS LOFTIN JOHNSON, 1913.

ENLISTED in M.G. Troop, Squadron A, N.Y.N.G. Cavalry, Apr. 29, 1917, which was made the 105th M.G. Battalion of the 27th Division, and sent to Spartanburg Oct. 8, 1917. Attained the rank of Corporal and remained with this organization, in C Company,

## 132 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

until transferred, May 1, 1918, to the 15th Aero Squadron of the A.S. at Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, L.I. Sent to the M.G.O.T.C. at Camp Hancock, Augusta, Ga., Sept. 25, and there completed the course shortly after the armistice. Had the choice between being put on the Officers' Reserve List and receiving a discharge. Was honorably discharged Dec. 18, 1918.

### PEMBROKE JONES, JR., 1911.

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R.F. Feb. 4, 1918, and was ordered to report for duty on the same date at the Bureau of Supplies and Accounts at Washington. Rated upon entrance as a Seaman of the 2nd class, and was advanced to Seaman of the 1st Class Nov. 30. Did duty in this bureau all the time of service, in charge of filing papers, etc. Discharged from active service Jan. 10, 1919.

### ✠RICHARD MATHER JOPLING, 1912.

RICHARD MATHER JOPLING was born in Marquette, Michigan, on Sunday, July sixteenth, 1893, the son of James Edmund and Elizabeth Walton (Mather) Jopling. His mother was a direct descendant of Richard Mather, the father of Increase, and the grandfather of Cotton Mather. He attended the public schools until ill health compelled him to substitute private instruction, and in 1905 entered the Third Form at the Fay School. Graduating in 1907 with the silver medal and the scholarship prize, which he had also taken in



RICHARD MATHER JOPLING





1906, he entered St. Mark's in the fall, and graduated in five years. Here he was distinguished for his interest and scholarship in English and for his musical taste and accomplishment. A threatened heart trouble prevented him from doing much with athletics. He entered Harvard with the class of 1916, and took his degree with this class, though he completed the work for it in three years. At Harvard also he was distinguished for literary taste and for music, and when in Commencement week he received an offer from the *New York Times*, it answered his strongest wishes. But this offer was conditional upon immediate acceptance, and he had already signed for the Plattsburg Training Camp in August. With deep regret he declined, and gave his services to his country.

Upon the declaration of war he offered himself at the Plattsburg Camp, but was rejected on account of being under weight. He thereupon devoted himself to building up his health, in the meantime working for the Red Cross in New York; but again failed at Plattsburg, and applied for overseas duty in ambulance work with the American Field Service. He sailed for France on September the thirteenth, and took the field under Unit No. 66 in the district between Soissons and Rheims, as a Private of the first class. When the United States took over the Field Service the number of his unit was changed to 623. After the German drive at Chemin des Dames in May, 1918, he was cited for the Croix de Guerre, and the medal was found among his effects after his death. He received a second citation for bravery at Mézières on the last day of the war. There he received shell-shock, but continued on active duty until his short furlough in England. He

there succumbed to the effects of the shock on Sunday, March the sixteenth. He was buried with military honors in Brookwood Cemetery, Surrey, near London. The citations follow.

"Soldat du première classe Richard JOPLING, de la Section Sanitaire Américaine 623: A toujours fait preuve de réeles qualités d'endurance et d'initiative. S'est particulièrement distingué le 27 mai à l'attaque de l'AISNE. Pendant l'avance française de CHAMPAGNE (octobre-novembre 1918) s'est montré d'un dévouement à toute épreuve. A coöperé à l'évacuation de l'Hôpital de MÉZIÈRES violemment bombardé et incendié par l'ennemie."

"S.S.U. 623. Depuis de début de l'offensive du 27 mai a réussi à évacuer tous les blessés des postes avancés malgré la violence du bombardement, les tirs des mitrailleuses, et l'atmosphère toxique que les conducteurs ont dû souvent traverser.

"Le courage et le sang-froid des conducteurs ont fait l'admiration des troupes qui les ont vus à l'oeuvre."

"Sous l'énergique commandement du Lieutenant Campbell, la Section 623 composée de volontaires américains a participé à toutes les actions de la Division d'Infanterie depuis un an. A fait l'admiration des troupes par le courage, le sang-froid et le mépris du danger de ses conducteurs, venant prendre les blessés aux positions avancées dans les conditions les plus difficiles. S'est particulièrement distinguée pendant l'attaque de CHAMPAGNE septembre-octobre 1918, et pendant l'évacuation de l'Hospice civil de Mézières bombardé et incendié par les allemands le 10 novembre, circonstances où les conducteurs de la Section ont rivalisé de courage et de dévouement."

In the vivid style which would have brought him success in journalism if he had been spared, Jopling writes of the devastation and wanton brutality of the Germans in Belgium, and like McKinlock, bears witness to the inadequacy of America's conception of them. There can be little doubt that the effect upon him of these horrors materially lessened his chances of recovery from the shell-shock; but the increased work in the ruined areas, which he would not forsake, was also a large factor; and moreover he did not cease to put his musical ability to daily use. Among his effects were found letters from three officers recommending his promotion to the rank of Lieutenant; and one of his companions in battle tells that Jopling returned and saved him in the face of a heavy barrage fire. Such is the record of the St. Mark's boy who could not pass the physical examination at Plattsburg, after sacrificing that life work which had always been his greatest ambition; the gentle, earnest, but almost over-modest boy we knew, who watched quietly from the side-lines at the football games, spent hours by himself in the music-room, and wrote poems for the *Vindex*. It teaches a lesson which the School sometimes needs: a just understanding of the heroism required to give up the more popular activities and rewards, and to go courageously and strongly in the direction of duty. How he went about his work; how patiently and skilfully he made his talents count, we know; but his manhood and courage had not the opportunities for display which are given to most boys. That they proved in him to be worthy of the greatest honors among the men that America sent into the war is a consummation which brings to his School a glory distinct from all others. The closing

lines of one of his poems in the *Vindex*, written as he was about to graduate, are strikingly prophetic of the work to which his mighty ideals led him at last:

*Spirit of the School! live in us yet;  
Thy earnest, fearless ardor let us feel,  
That each disheartening combat may be met  
With boyish zeal.*

*Then onward still, with never thought of rest,  
Till all the tumult of the world is past, —  
That, with a conquering courage in our breast,  
We may be men at last!*

JOHN KEAN, 1907.

MADE 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry, O.R.C., May 8, 1917; Aug. 15, 1917, Captain 5th Provisional Training Regiment, Fort Myer, Va. Served with the 313th M.G. Battalion; Hq. Troop, 80th Division; 315th M.G. Battalion. Took part in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives, and was wounded Oct. 4, 1918. Discharged June 23, 1919.

ROBERT WINTHROP KEAN, 1911.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., U.S.R., at Plattsburg, in Aug., 1917, and sailed for France Sept. 8. Assigned to the 15th F.A., 2nd Division, A.E.F., and served with it at the front from March to Sept., 1918. Cited for gallantry in action in the Château-

Thierry sector. Received the Distinguished Service Cross for the action at Vierzy, France, July 18, 1918. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, 15th F.A., Sept. 12, 1918. Instructor in the Army Intelligence School from Nov., 1918, to Jan., 1919; Assistant G-2, 3rd Army, A.E.F., from Jan. to March, 1919; and Asst. Military Attaché, American Embassy, Paris, from March to May, 1919. Demobilized in May, 1919. The citation for the action at Vierzy follows.

"For extraordinary heroism in Action near Vierzy, France, 18th July, 1918.

"Lieutenant Kean accompanied two successive waves of infantry in the attack on Vierzy and Villemontoire, July 18, exposed himself with almost reckless disregard of the enemy's heavy shell and machine gun fire, secured invaluable information for the Artillery as to the location of our own and the enemy's lines, and personally took command of an isolated 9th Infantry Machine Gun Detachment that had lost its officers by heavy fire. Lieutenant Kean on July 18th and 19th actually accompanied three successive waves of the 23rd Infantry, the 9th Infantry, and an attack by French Infantry without rest. His endurance and courage were exceptional upon this occasion and upon all other occasions of attack by the 2nd Division."

### †EDWARD KEMP, JR., 1912.

EDWARD KEMP, JR., the son of Edward Kemp and Josephine De Mott Kemp, was born in New York on the twenty-eighth of January, 1892. He tutored at home until he entered the Fay School, from which he

came to St. Mark's in September, 1906. He went to Harvard College with the class of 1916. After a year of preparation he went into his father's business, and continued in it until he entered the service.

Kemp joined the First Armored Motor Battery of New York in 1916, before the United States entered the war. He acted on many occasions as Messenger for the military authorities; and being an expert mechanic, instructed in riding motorcycles and in the care of engines. In the summer of 1916 he went to camp at Peekskill with the Battery; and the following fall and winter was on call and duty day and night. During the severely cold weather he went to Tarrytown to guard the aqueduct, and also drove a motor truck with supplies through the snow-bound roads to the other men on duty. He also acted many times as Messenger to the various camps in New York State. On March the fifth, 1917, he accompanied the Motor Battery to Washington for the President's inauguration procession. When returning to the armory the following day, on the way up Fifth Avenue, he was ordered to investigate a delay involving several motors. He succeeded in adjusting their motor troubles, and proceeded to report to the officer in command. At Ninety-first street a truck which had just been held up for the other cyclists turned suddenly in front of Kemp's machine. He tried to pass behind it, but was unable to do so, and was instantly killed.

Captain Montgomery testifies to Kemp's great value to the service, both as an expert on motors and as an enthusiastic and prompt soldier, always the first to volunteer for any duty. Kemp was about to receive an officer's commission at the time of his death. He



EDWARD KEMP, JR.





was given a military funeral, which was attended by the Armored Motor Corps in full numbers.

Quiet and industrious as when a boy at school, Edward Kemp offered himself of his own free will for the difficult and dangerous task of guarding his country from the unseen, internal danger before war was declared. He is the only one of our boys who did this and died in the service, too soon to see the result of his work; and from our memories of him it is fitting that he should represent the unselfishness and simple, modest efficiency which we hope and pray may always characterize our school. As long as they are properly prized, there is no danger that the perfect sacrifice which Kemp made will fail to receive the honor due to those who died on the battlefield. Such work as his precludes any admixture of self-seeking or any thought of reward beyond what his conscience gave him. The earnestness and sweetness of his character were pervasive of everything that he undertook, and won him the affection and substantial regard of whoever was associated with him. The same qualities brought him into the service before he was formally called upon, and his steadily growing efficiency in his work, already emphasized by his superior officer, was advancing him to places of honor at the time of his death. The war has shown in many ways how far back of the actual battle-line the terrible moral test penetrated; and to the man who fought an unseen foe, and proved America sound to the core, belongs as surely as to those whose work came afterwards the honor which shall not perish.

## VAN HORNE KEMP, 1914.

ENLISTED July 21, 1917, as a Private in the 9th N.Y.C.A.C., and was mustered into the Federal service Aug. 5. Stationed at Fort Hancock, N.J., until Feb., 1918; then transferred by request to the Aviation Section, S.C. Sent to Kelly Field, Tex., and placed on duty with the 144th Aero Squadron. Was accepted for the S.M.A., and ordered to the S.M.A., Princeton, N.J., during the latter part of Aug., 1918. Transferred to the S.M.A. at Austin, Tex., and graduated Dec. 7. Discharged from the military service as a Private of the 1st class, A.S.A., Dec. 11, 1918.

## WILHELM PARRY KENNARD, 1904.

ATTENDED the first O.T.C. at Leon Spring, Tex., and was sent from there to Fort Monroe, Va. Resigned from the service in the fall on account of very important personal matters for which a long leave of absence could not be obtained. Returned to the service and was commissioned Captain in the Q.M.C., and assigned to duty with the Construction Division. Served in Pennsylvania, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia and Florida. Was placed in charge of all construction work on the coast defences of Cape Fear, Charleston, and Savannah. After finishing the work at those points, was ordered overseas (after the armistice), and assigned to the duty of drilling recruits at Camp Pontenezen, France. Returned to this country Sept. 27, 1919, and was honorably discharged Oct. 27, 1919.

## RICHARD KENT, 1913.

ENLISTED as a Private in the Tank Corps, June 7, 1918. Sailed for France Sept. 25, and served in Company B, 330th Battalion, Tank Corps. Arrived in the U.S. March 13, and was discharged as Corporal Apr. 11, 1919.

## WHITNEY KERNOCHAN, 1903.

WENT to France in Dec., 1917, as 1st Lieutenant in the 15th N.Y. Infantry. The designation of this regiment was then changed to the 369th U.S. Infantry. In Apr., 1918, it was brigaded with the French, and sent to the front as part of the 4th French Army until after the armistice. Was engaged against the German offensive in Champagne in Aug., and in the French offensive in Champagne in Sept. Took part in the entry into Alsace as part of the French Army of Occupation. In Dec., 1918, transferred to the Provost Marshal's Department. In June, 1919, discharged from the service in France.

## CHARLES ARCHBALD KIDDER, JR., 1900.

ENLISTED at Seattle about Feb. 1, 1918, and trained at Camp Grant, Rockford, Ill. Sailed for France at the end of March. Served in the 90th Transportation Company in or around Tours until July, 1919, and then returned to the U.S. as a Corporal. Mustered out early in Aug., 1919. [Report by C. A. Kidder.]

## HENRY PURKITT KIDDER, 1914.

ENLISTED Dec. 3, 1914, in Battery A, 1st Battalion, Mass. F.A., and did Mexican border service from June to Nov., 1916. Detailed to the R.O.T.C., Plattsburg Barracks, N.Y., in May, 1917, and was discharged from Battery A, 1st Mass. F.A., July 11. At the 1st Plattsburg Training Camp, Plattsburg Barracks, N.Y., from May 21 to Aug. 15. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, F.A.R.C., Aug. 15, ordered to Camp Devens, Mass., and assigned to the 302nd F.A. Did duty with Battery A, 302nd F.A., from Aug., 1917, to Feb., 1918. At the Balloon School at Fort Omaha and Fort Sill from Feb. to June. Relieved from duty with the A.S. (Balloon) and rejoined Regiment, 302nd F.A., in June, doing duty with Hq. Company, 302nd F.A. Sailed for France in July, 1918, and was appointed Regimental Intelligence Officer in Oct. Served in the St. Mihiel sector, St. Hilaire offensive, Nov. 4 to Nov. 11, 1918. Arrived in the U.S. May 3, 1919, and was discharged as 1st Lieutenant of the 302nd F.A. May 7.

## JEROME FABER KIDDER, 1901.

WENT abroad as a Y.M.C.A. Secretary in Dec., 1917, and returned in Dec., 1918. Spent all the time in France, except for a week in England. Promoted twice, to Hut Secretary and then to Division Secretary. Served with colored troops.

## FREDERICK CLINTON KIDNER, 1896.

COMMISSIONED at Washington as Captain, M.O.R.C., May 15, 1917; immediately ordered into active service; and sailed for England May 19 with the first Orthopaedic Unit, under Major J. E. Goldthwait. Served in England under Sir Robert Jones in his orthopaedic hospitals, being "loaned" to the British from June, 1917, to July, 1918. Then transferred to the U.S. forces and sent to France for instruction. Returned to England in Sept., and served there as Orthopaedic Consultant of the Base Section, No. 3, S.O.S., which included all American hospitals in England, until Jan. 22, 1919. Ordered home and to duty at the Base Hospital, Camp Dix, until Feb. 28. Then ordered to the U.S.A. General Hospital No. 36, at Detroit, in charge of orthopaedic service. On duty there until discharged, June 30, 1919. Promoted to Major Oct. 1, 1918.

## LAWRENCE KIMBALL, 1918.

ENLISTED Oct. 9, 1918, as a Private in the U.S. Marine Corps. Discharged Dec. 16, 1918.

## APPLETON KING, 1917.

ENTERED the Royal Flying Corps as Cadet for Pilot Apr. 22, 1918. Promoted Jan. 1, 1919, to Flight Cadet, and discharged on the same date.

## 144 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

### RUFUS HOWARD KING, JR., 1893.

ENLISTED Aug. 4, 1917, as a Sergeant, Q.M.C. Commissioned Aug. 26, 1918, as 2nd Lieutenant, Q.M.C. In service at Camp Dix, N.J.; Camp J. E. Johnston, Fla.; France; and with the Army of Occupation at Coblenz, Germany. Discharged from the U.S. Army Oct. 3, 1919.

### FIDÈLE SAMUEL ELY KOENIG, 1918.

JOINED the Harvard Unit of the S.A.T.C. Sept. 22, 1918, and served as a Private until honorably discharged Dec. 10, 1918.

### HAROLD MORTON LANDON, 1907.

1914-1916, Member of N.G., 1st Armored Motor Battery. In Oct., 1916, commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the 15th N.Y. Infantry (colored). Entered the recruiting service in Jan., and was made 1st Lieutenant. The regiment was drafted into the Federal service July 15, 1917. Sailed for Europe in Nov., 1917. At St. Nazaire, France, until March, 1918, when the regiment was given to the French, and became part of Gen. Gouraud's 4th Army in Champagne. Went into the sector at the left of the Aisne River, Apr. 1, and remained there until Nov. 11. Served with the 16th French Division for three months, and then with the 161st until Jan. 1, 1919, seven months. Held sectors

in Champagne, and the last month of the war in Alsace. Held the following positions in the regiment in order: Lieutenant in Company F; Battalion Adjutant, 1st Battalion, for most of the campaign; Regimental Intelligence Officer; Liaison Officer; Regimental Adjutant; and finally Battalion Adjutant again with the old battalion on arriving in the U.S.A. Was gassed July 22, 1918, and badly bruised Sept. 29 by being knocked down by a shell just above the Optique Station which caused a roof to fall, life being saved by helmet. In two major battles, the German Champagne offensive, July 15-25, and the Champagne-Argonne drive which began Sept. 26, 1918. The Regiment was the first of all the Allied armies to reach the Rhine because of the extreme courtesy of our General of Division, General Le Bouc, when we marched from Thann, Alsace, to Blodelsheim on the Rhine. Received the Croix de Guerre with Palm, and the same with Star finally in Alsace, when the Division had a "Prise d'armes." The Distinguished Service Cross was pinned on at Le Mans, on the way home, by Major-General Glenn. The Regiment left Brest Feb. 1, and arrived at N.Y. Feb. 12. Mustered out March 1, 1919. The citations follow.

"Officier brave et dévoué. Pendant la bataille de Champagne, dans la nuit du 21 au 22 juillet, 1918, chargé du train de combat au cours d'une relève, a réussi, aidé seulement d'un soldat, à faire avancer son convoi sous un violent bombardement d'obus toxiques et à le mettre à l'abri, donnant ainsi un bel exemple de courage."

For the Distinguished Service Cross:

"For extraordinary heroism in action near Sechault,

France, September 29, 1918. Lieutenant Landon, on duty as assistant liaison officer, personally carried an order to the assault battalion in order to insure its delivery, passing through heavy fire. The battalion commander being killed just as he arrived, Lieutenant Landon gave the order to the next senior, and then waited to see its execution. When the assaulting line wavered, under a terrific enemy barrage, this officer jumped ahead of the line and led the first wave 1000 meters to the objective, assisting in consolidating the new position before he returned to regimental headquarters."

"Officier remarquable de courage et de sang-froid. A plusieurs reprises au cours de la bataille du 26 au 30 septembre 1918, a établi personnellement des liaisons avec les bataillons. Le 30 septembre, a installé et manoeuvré lui-même un poste optique, sous un barrage des plus violents."

### HENRY HUTTON LANDON, JR., 1913.

ENLISTED as 1st class Machinist Mate in the U.S.N.R. (Aviation), March 23, 1917. Trained at Palm Beach, Fla., and at Huntington, L.I. Received a Naval Aviator's certificate (No. 93) Aug. 31. Commissioned as Ensign Sept. 1, and sailed for France Sept. 23. Did aerial patrol and convoy work along the coast until June, 1918. Commissioned as Lieutenant (j.g.) March 23. Transferred to Italy for training in the Night Bombing Caproni land planes in June. Returned to France in Oct., and received the grade of Lieutenant, Oct. 31. Stationed at St. Ingle-



vert, France, for night bombing work in connection with a British bombing squadron. Sailed for home Feb. 3, 1919, and was placed on inactive duty March 31.

### NATHANIEL RUGGLES LANDON, 1916.

ENTERED the U.S.N.R. March 24, 1917, and did duty at Newport, R.I., and New London, Conn., until Feb., 1918. Then transferred to U.S. Naval Aviation, and served at Akron, Ohio, and at Rockaway Beach, N.Y. Commissioned Ensign Sept. 20, 1918, and relieved from active duty March 4, 1919. [Report by H. H. Landon.]

### STEPHEN LESHER LANDON, 1903.

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R.F. in May, 1917, and sailed for France in July on U.S.S. *Guinevere*. Transferred to U.S.S. *Corona*, and did convoy work along the French coast and in the English Channel. Commissioned Ensign in March, 1918, and served on U.S.S. *Sigourney* and U.S.S. *Cummings*, doing convoy duty for troopships. Arrived in the U.S. Jan. 19, and was relieved from active duty Feb. 1, 1919.

### EDWIN CUMMINGS LAWRENCE, MASTER.

Sailed from New York July 23, 1917, as a Volunteer Driver in the A.F.S. Was assigned to Section 13.

## 148 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Joined the American Army Aug. 29, and served throughout the rest of the war as a Corporal in Section 631. This section worked in Champagne, at Verdun, at St. Mihiel, on the Somme, and on the Oise, with the 63rd, the 60th, and the 34th Divisions of French Infantry. Spent four months after the armistice studying at the University of Rennes. Mustered out of the Army at Camp Mills, July 18, 1919.

### FRANKLIN WHITE LEE, 1903.

COMMISSIONED 1st Lieutenant, F.A., U.S.A., May 1, 1917, and placed on active duty May 15. At the first Plattsburg Camp during June, July and Aug., 1917. Served with the 301st Ammunition Train, 76th Division, during the whole period of the war. Did active service in France from July, 1918, to Jan., 1919. Discharged from the service May 4, 1919.

### GEORGE ELIOT LEIGHTON, 1913.

ENROLLED as Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., July 26, 1918, and was assigned to the office of Supervisor, Naval Overseas Transportation Service, 3rd Naval District, 45 Broadway, N.Y. Appointed Executive Assistant of the Logistic Data Board, Naval Overseas Transportation Service, 3rd Naval District. Released from active duty Feb. 14, 1919.

## JOHN LANGDON LEIGHTON, 1915.

ENLISTED as Coxswain, Apr. 16, 1917, in the U.S.N.R.F. Served until June on U.S.S. *Harvard*, and then on U.S.S. *Taniwha*. Transferred in Sept. to U.S. Troop Transport *Leviathan*, and served aboard her until March, 1918; then transferred to European waters. Ordered to Naval Hq. in London; and in Aug. commissioned and attached to the Staff of the Commander of the U.S. Naval Forces in Europe, Admiral W.S. Sims, and served as a member of the Intelligence Section and Historical Section until March, 1919.

## EDWARD PARKE CUSTIS LEWIS, Ex-1918.

ATTENDED the Princeton R.O.T.C. in the winter of 1917-1918, and the Princeton Summer Camp from July 1 to Aug. 26, 1918. Enlisted and was accepted in the U.S. Marine Corps in Sept., 1918. Not called into service because of the signing of the armistice.

## GRISWOLD LORILLARD, 1904.

IN 1916 joined the Patrol Squadron organized to act as a Volunteer Naval Reserve. Enlisted March 16, 1917, at the Brooklyn Navy Yard, as a Coxswain in the Naval Reserve. Ordered to Newport, Hq. of the Second Naval District, in May, 1917. Promoted to Chief Yeoman in Apr., 1918, and to Ensign in Oct. Ordered to inactive duty Jan. 12, 1919, having served twenty-two months.

## PIERRE LORILLARD, JR., 1900.

COMMISSIONED Captain in the Q.M.R.C., Remount Service, Nov. 28, 1917, and reported for duty at Kansas City, Mo. Bought animals for the Government until Apr., 1918, and then reported to Camp Sherman, Chillicothe, O., as Assistant to the Commanding Officer, Remount Depot 318. About June 6 reported as Casual Officer at Camp Merritt, was put in command of 1500 casual colored replacements, and took these to France, sailing June 23. Delivered the detachment at Rampont about July 27. Reported to the Remount Service at Tours, and was made Remount Officer, 3rd Army Corps, on the Vesle, Aug. 10. Remained in this position through the Oisne-Aisne campaign, the Meuse-Argonne, and the march to the Rhine. With the 3rd Army at Nieuwied, the American bridgehead, until ordered home the first week in June, 1919. Commissioned Major, Q.M.C., Remount Service, in Oct., 1918.

## ERNEST LOVERING, JR., 1916.

TRAINED two years in the Harvard R.O.T.C. During the first week of Oct., 1918, was sent to the Infantry Officers' School at Camp Lee, Va., 28th Company, 6th Training Battalion C.O.T.S. Demobilized early in Nov., 1918. Rank was that of a Private or a Candidate.

## †SAMUEL PIERCE MANDELL, 2ND, 1915.

SAMUEL PIERCE MANDELL, 2ND, the son of George S. and Emily (Proctor) Mandell, was born in Boston on the twentieth of March, 1897. He first attended Noble and Greenough's School, and entered St. Mark's in the Second Form in 1910. He graduated in 1915, and entered Harvard in the fall of the same year. In the summer of 1916 he trained with the Harvard Flying Corps at Ithaca, and in the middle of his sophomore year he left college to enlist at Newport News, March third, 1917, some time before the United States entered the war. Here he qualified as a Pilot, and was sent, on July the twenty-fifth, to the Massachusetts Institute of Technology for ground work. After the completion of the course there, he went to Mineola, New York, when he received his commission as First Lieutenant on the fifth of November, 1917. He sailed overseas on the fifteenth of December.

After a tour of instruction and instructing at Issoudun, Tours, Clermont-Ferrand, Châteaudun, and Orly, he was on the thirtieth of August assigned to the 20th Aero Squadron, and the front. This Squadron was a part of the First Day Bombardment Group, America's first attempt at such work. He took part in the battle of St. Mihiel, where the Squadron received a citation for having "shown a devotion to duty and initiative which has not been exceeded by any troops on the front." He participated in seventeen raids, practically all that were made by the Squadron, and for this he and almost all of the original group who still survived were again cited, this time individually. His

last flight was also the last American air raid of the war. It began on the morning of November fifth with Mouzon as the objective, and Mandell flew number three in the formation. His ship was put out of commission at the height of 12,000 feet in the air; but as it sank in great spirals he succeeded in righting it repeatedly until within 100 feet from the ground, when it crashed down into a small field near Martincourt. On the other side of a canal near by were German troops; but Mandell's observer, Lieutenant Fulton, who could easily have escaped, remained to extricate his companion from the wreckage. A German officer on the other bank ordered two soldiers across, and these, with first aid kits, cared for the injured man. In about twenty minutes the command came to march Fulton away, and Mandell was left propped up and still unconscious by the plane. The German officer, who spoke perfect English, promised to send medical aid if possible.

The rest of the story is gleaned from the inhabitants of the town. Some time later a German Captain of Infantry came along the bank. Looking over at the unconscious man he took a rifle from one of the guards and deliberately fired a number of shots into the helpless American, one bullet penetrating the brain. The Germans were now in retreat, and it was some time before a detachment of the Fifth Marines, in passing through the town, were notified. Mandell was buried where he fell, but arrangements were made for a reinterment, and he was later laid at rest in the little country churchyard on the hill nearly opposite.

Future St. Markers will be able to think of Mandell and his work with less distraction than we, who feel



SAMUEL PIERCE MANDELL, 2ND.





his death the more because of the manner of it. From their point of view, indeed, there may be something like historical suggestiveness in it, because of the glaring contrast it offers between young, generous, sportsmanlike American manhood, which saved the world, and the measureless cowardice which ruined Germany. It is our comfort and glory to remember that what Mandell and all our boys went out to fight was barbarism; that they knew it, knew its implications, and that their hearts were animated for what they did by this knowledge alone. The German creed has been driven from the earth; and it was driven by the power of that spirit which never shone more brightly than in Mandell.

In him the spirit was independent and persistent to the last degree. In many matters in which most boys grow up accepting traditions and customs as they find them, his attitude was one of cautious inquiry: he built his character as it were piece by piece, utterly unbiassed by the consent or the prejudice of his companions. This persistent caution never degenerated into obstinacy, and was always accompanied by an eagerness to hear all the evidence. The result was a healthy mental balance, a tolerant, half-humorous reserve, and a commanding will. These took their color from the open-air sportsmanship that determined his view of all activities, and both in the case of school athletics and classroom work ensured faithful effort and solid success.

But there was something beyond these things and beyond analysis. It came direct from the heart, and dispelled his apparent shyness like mist; it leaped to the slightest appeal, whatever that appeal might be.

## 154 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

The justice of his character, which made him strong and unfailing in the battles of life, became all at once a radiance of sympathy and service, kindled by responsiveness and love. If this makes the injustice of his death harder to bear, it also teaches why he so bravely went forth to face it.

### WILLIAM DEFOREST MANICE, 1907.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant in the 12th N.Y. Infantry, N.G., July 27, 1917. Called into the Federal service Aug. 4. Left New York with the regiment for Camp Wadsworth Sept. 14. Transferred, upon the reorganization of the 27th Division, to the 108th U.S. Infantry, Oct. 1. Ordered to Washington for duty under the Chief of Staff in the Construction Division of the Army, Jan. 6, 1918. Promoted to Captain in the Q.M.C. March 15. Remained on duty with the Construction Division of the Army at Washington until discharged from the military service March 1, 1919.

### ROBERT McCURDY MARSH, 1895.

ENTERED the Plattsburg Training Camp May 14, 1917. Commissioned Captain, F.A., U.S.R., Nov. 27. Stationed at Camp Meade, Md., with the 351st F.A., most of the time as Battery Commander of Battery E, from Dec. 15 to March 31, 1918. Stationed at the Lakehurst Experimental Grounds, Lakehurst, N.J., in charge of artillery operations in gas experimentation from Apr. 1 to Sept. 26. At the School of Fire, Fort

Sill, Okla., from Sept. 29 to Dec. 7. With the F.A., C.O.T.S., Camp Zachary Taylor, as Instructor. Recommended by the Chief of F.A. and by the Director of Chemical Warfare for a commission as Major. Discharged Dec. 31, 1918. Commissioned as Major, F.A., O.R.C., Apr. 8, 1919.

### REUNE MARTIN, 1894.

MUSTERED into the Federal service July 15, 1917, as 1st Lieutenant in the 69th Infantry, N.G., N.Y., assigned to Company A. Left Camp Mills, L.I., for France Oct. 25. From March 1 to May 31, 1918, saw service in the Luneville and Baccarat sectors, and July 15-16 on the Champagne front. July 17 ordered home for assignment to a new division, with promotion to Captain. Aug. 15, assigned as Instructor, C.O.T.S., Camp Gordon, Ga. Discharged Dec. 16, 1918.

### TOWNSEND MARTIN, 1914.

ENTERED the A.F.S. and went abroad in Apr., 1917. As a member of Section 29, did active work in the Verdun sector during the summer of 1917. Received the Croix de Guerre (à l'ordre de la division) in Aug. Resigned from the ambulance in Nov. Entered the French Army, and was sent to the Officers' School at Fontainebleau, Dec. 18. Graduated Apr. 15, 1918, as Aspirant, and joined the 16th Battery, 101st Regiment of Artillery. Took part in the Marne fighting in July, the Ourcq offensive July 18 and the Aisne offen-

sive, west of Soissons, in Aug. Cited a second time (Croix de Guerre, ordre de la division) Aug. 28. In Sept. and Oct. held positions in Alsace. After the armistice, moved into Germany, and was stationed in the bridge-head north of Wiesbaden. Promoted to the grade of 2nd Lieutenant. Honorably discharged Mar. 18, 1919. The citations follow.

“A fait preuve comme conducteur volontaire d’une auto-sanitaire de beaucoup de courage et de sang-froid, particulièrement pendant les opérations de la côte 304, en août 1917, où les évacuations ont été faites sur une route vue de l’ennemi et violemment bombardée.”

“Jeune aspirant américain servant sur sa demande dans l’Armée Française, s’est montré plein de courage au cours des attaques récentes. Le 28 août, chargé de contrôler un tir dont l’observation était particulièrement difficile, n’a pas craint de traverser le barrage ennemi et de se porter en un point particulièrement exposé pour pouvoir mieux remplir sa mission.”

### ✠GEORGE ALEXANDER MCKINLOCK, JR., 1912.

GEORGE ALEXANDER MCKINLOCK, JR., was born in Chicago on May the sixteenth, 1893, the son of George Alexander and Marion W. (Rapple) McKinlock. He entered the Fay School in 1903, and St. Mark’s two years later. He went to Harvard in 1912. He joined the Reserve Officers’ Training Camp at Fort Sheridan in June, 1917; graduated in August of the same year; and received a commission as Second Lieutenant of Cavalry. Selected for service in France, he sailed on



GEORGE ALEXANDER McKINLOCK, JR.



the *Kroonland* September twelfth, and arrived in October. He attended training schools at Gondrecourt and other places; was appointed on the staff of Major Davis, Second Brigade, Third Machine Gun Battalion, First Division, Liaison Officer, in February, 1918. He was called by General Buck to become a member of his staff as Intelligence Officer about April, 1918. He received no promotions, but had been recommended for a captaincy, and was killed before the recommendation could be acted upon, July 21, 1918. He was awarded the Croix de Guerre with Palm; the Distinguished Service Cross; and a recommendation for the latter a second time. His ribbon has two silver stars and two bronze stars. The recommendation for the Distinguished Service Cross was as follows:

“For exceptional gallantry under heavy bombardment and severe machine gun fire in proceeding along the front lines near Berzy-le-Sec to verify the position reports of the advanced locations of the front lines, and was killed while so doing.”

McKinlock was at first reported missing, and it was some time before a fruitless search of the hospitals and the testimony of witnesses identified him with an American officer who had been seen to fall. Berzy-le-Sec had just been taken, and one hour later he was sent forward to verify the position of the front lines. According to the testimony of a chaplain, McKinlock had met French officers on a similar mission, and when walking with them in the town of Berzy was killed by a sniper. The other officers took cover, and later encountered the chaplain, to whom they related the occurrence, describing McKinlock with accuracy. The chaplain's search for his body that evening was unsuccessful.

ful; but some enlisted men informed him that a body had lain in the spot all day, and they believed an ambulance had carried it away. Several circumstances combined to throw uncertainty upon this account; but the final evidence, including reports from two French officers believed to be those whom he had joined, goes to establish its truth. He had been buried in a small garden in the town and his mother herself much later found the spot, marked by a cross, and an inscription to the "American soldier who had died gloriously for liberty." The chaplain, who is said to have been present at the burial, was himself killed shortly afterwards. Major-General Buck writes as follows at the end of one of his letters: "I need not tell you of the deep sorrow which fell upon me and the surviving members of my staff in the loss of Alexander McKinlock, who was loved by us all. I had selected him as a member of my staff on account of his splendid qualities and ability." "Such men are an asset to the Army and to the Nation."

Splendid in qualities and ability and an asset to the Nation, is the formal estimate of McKinlock by his superior officer; and thus his memory will stand. But in the investigations due to the first uncertainty about his death, details of his conduct are brought to light which, while they sadden, are a source of abiding comfort and gratitude to his old School, who knew that he was splendid. In the advanced telephone-station of the Twenty-sixth Infantry, — a little gully by the side of an unused road, which having been discovered by the enemy, was kept under heavy shell and shrapnel fire all day, — he quietly crouches, hour after hour, defenceless; but we can almost see the characteristic raising of the eyebrows and the curling of the lip into



a half smile, as he accumulates his information. From a quieter zone he confesses that "with the laying aside of gas mask and tin helmet the zest has gone out of things," and quotes a colored soldier's remark that "if it wan't for dis shellin' and boomin' dis wah would not be a bad place." He briefly remarks that he "spoke in the Y hut"; and then offers without comment his bit of evidence in regard to German brutality: "I saw and talked with a poor old woman who, together with her old husband, had had her eyes put out by the Huns in sheer, wanton brutality. The officers who had moved there shortly after the Hun retreat told me, and showed me pictures they had taken of the victims, and the worst you have read and heard do not tell the half." He "enjoys speaking and singing to our convalescents, but it breaks him all up to go through the wards and try to say encouraging things."

The love of him as he was at school comes back and mingles with the pain when we read these things, for we recognize and seem to see him in them all; strong, restless, affectionate, conscientious, humorous and serious at once; and we are thankful for his life, and for the smile we shall never see again, but which will in the days to come warm and strengthen in our hearts our faith in all that is untainted and honorable and true. For to him the School owes a debt which can be paid only as we recognize that nothing can ever be manly but what is also pure and straightforward and of good report. His brave record will perpetually tell those who come after us how he was "splendid in qualities and ability, and an asset to the Nation" when her need was sore; but the living memory alone can tell of the love we bore him.

## GEORGE GIBSON McMURTRY, JR., 1895.

ENTERED the 1st Plattsburg O.T.C. May 12, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Infantry Aug. 15, and reported to Camp Upton, N.Y., Sept. 5. Placed in command of Company E, 308th Infantry, Sept. 16. Commissioned Captain of Infantry, Camp Upton, Dec. 31. Sailed with regiment to France Apr. 6, 1918, and was in foreign service from Apr. 19, 1918, to Apr. 21, 1919. Commissioned Major of Infantry at Brulon, France, Feb. 23, 1919. Mustered out of service at Camp Upton May 12, 1919. Took part in the following battles and engagements: Baccarat sector, June 21 to Aug. 4, 1918; Vesle sector, Aug. 11 to 18; Oise-Aisne offensive, Aug. 18 to Sept. 16; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Sept. 26 to Oct. 9; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Oct. 28 to Nov. 11, 1918. Received the following medals: U.S. Congressional Medal of Honor, Dec. 6, 1918; French Croix de Guerre with Palm, Apr. 13, 1919; Chevalier of the French Legion of Honor, May 5, 1919. Second-in-command to Major Charles W. Whittlesey of the "Lost Battalion," which was cut off and surrounded by the German forces in the Argonne forest for five days in Oct., 1918. This command was without food of any kind for over four days and nights, but held the position until relieved. The citation for the Congressional Medal follows.

"For conspicuous gallantry and intrepidity above and beyond the call of duty in action against the enemy at Charlevaux, in the Forest d'Argonne, France, 2-8 October, 1918.

“Captain McMurtry commanded a battalion which was cut off and surrounded by the enemy, and although wounded in the knee by shrapnel on 4 October and suffering great pain, he continued throughout the entire period to encourage his officers and men with a resistless optimism that contributed largely toward preventing panic and disorder among the troops, who were without food, cut off from communication with our lines. On 4 October during a heavy barrage, he personally directed and supervised the moving of the wounded to shelter before himself seeking shelter. On 6 October, he was again wounded in the shoulder by a German grenade, but continued personally to organize and direct the defence against the German attack on the position until the attack was defeated. He continued to direct and command his troops, refusing relief, and personally led his men out of the position after assistance arrived, before permitting himself to be taken to the hospital on 8 October. During this period the successful defence of the position was due largely to his efforts.”

McMurtry was one of the eight Harvard University men who rendered distinguished service in the Great War selected by the Governing Boards for the Honorary Degree of Master of Arts. These Degrees were presented at Harvard University, June 19, 1919.

### LANSING McVICKAR, 1914.

FROM June, 1916, to Nov., served with Battery A, 1st Mass. F.A. In May, 1917, at Plattsburg; commissioned 2nd Lieutenant F.A., O.R.C., and sailed Sept. 8.

## 162 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Joined the 7th F.A., 1st Division, Sept. 29, and served with them until discharged in June, 1919. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant as of Aug. 17, 1918. Wounded at Soissons, July 18, 1918. Twice cited (Dec. 14, 1918, and Aug., 1919), and was awarded the Distinguished Service Cross (order of Dec. 18, 1918). The citations follow.

“For extraordinary heroism in action near Very on October 4, 1918. He volunteered and took forward a gun to the aid of the infantry under most hazardous circumstances. Despite the loss of two horses and the wounding of several of his men, he continued until he encountered an enemy barrage, from which it was necessary to take cover. He exposed himself to the barrage on five different occasions to bring in wounded men.”

“Second Lieutenant Lansing McVickar, 7th F.A., at Eglise Fontaine on October 4, 1918, and at Apremont on October 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 1918, as Executive Officer, repeatedly during heavy bombardment, by his coolness and disregard of personal safety, kept a high morale among his men, maintaining fine discipline and repeatedly enabling his Battery to perform difficult missions under great and unusual difficulty.”

### HENRY WISE MILLER, 1895.

ARRIVED in France Dec. 16, 1917. Enlisted in the Norton-Harjes Ambulance in June. Captain in the A.R.C. Left Paris in May, 1919.

## HAROLD PALMER MILLS, 1906.

WITH the 12th Company at the 2nd Plattsburg Training Camp. In Nov., 1917, was made 1st Lieutenant in the A.S. Attended the S.M.A. at Champaign, Ill., and at Columbus, O. In March, 1918, Supply Officer of the 654th Aero Squadron, Garden City, L.I., and Commanding Officer of the same squadron in Apr. Commanding Officer of the Henry J. Damm Field, Babylon, L.I., in June, 1918. In addition to military duties, built the field and established the post here, and then was ordered to Wantagh, L.I., for the same sort of work. Commanding Officer, Lufberry Field, Wantagh, L.I., in Aug., 1918. In Oct., 1918, relieved, to go overseas, and ordered to Garden City to await transportation. Made Captain in the A.S. Oct. 19, 1918. While awaiting shipment, was Commanding Officer and Military Instructor, Recruit Detachment, Hazelhurst Field, Mineola, L.I., in Nov. Commanding Officer of the 358th Aero Squadron at Mineola in Dec., 1918. Discharged Jan. 9, 1919.

## SAMUEL FREDERIC MILLS, 1896.

JULY 22, 1918, graduated from the Engineers' School, Camp Humphreys, Va. Also graduated from the Gas and Flame School, Camp Kendricks, N.J. Commissioned Captain. Mustered out Dec. 11, 1918.

## JOHN MITCHELL, Ex-1914.

ENLISTED March 1, 1917, as Sergeant, Aviation Section, S.C. Trained at Miami, Fla., in the Aviation School until June 25, and was then commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Aviation Section, S.C. Ordered to France Aug. 15, and sailed Sept. 11 for Paris in charge of a Cadet detachment. Stationed at Issoudun, France, from Oct. to Apr., 1918, and Apr. 16 was ordered to join the 95th Aero Squadron, 1st Pursuit Group, operating in the Toul sector. Remained with this squadron until after the armistice. Engaged in the following battles: Toul sector, May and June; Château-Thierry and Aisne River (Fismes), July and Aug.; St. Mihiel and Argonne, Sept. and Oct. Promoted to Captain Oct. 15, and assumed command of the 95th Squadron. The Squadron was demobilized Dec. 10. Arrived in the U.S. Feb. 14, and was discharged Feb. 16, 1919. Received the French Croix de Guerre with Palm, awarded in Nov. by the French 6th Army for work on the Toul sector in May, 1918; and in Dec. the American Distinguished Service Cross for work on the Toul sector May 27, 1918. Credited with the destruction of four enemy planes in combat according to official credits in the A.E.F. at the close of the war. The citation for the Distinguished Service Cross follows.

"Mitchell, Capt. John, Manchester 95th Aero Squadron, for extraordinary heroism in action near Beaumont, France, May 27, 1918. Seeing three enemy planes flying east over Apremont at 2500 meters, Capt. Mitchell unhesitatingly attacked the three machines, which were in close formation, despite the fact that a

fourth, hovering above, threatened to close in and join the enemy formation. He succeeded in shooting down the enemy machine, which proved to be a biplane returning from an important mission."

The French citation was for bringing down an enemy plane behind the German lines on the Toul sector, May 26, 1918.

### JOHN MURRAY MITCHELL, 1917.

ENTERED the R.O.T.C., Plattsburg Barracks, N.Y., June 5, 1918. Five weeks later entered the S.A.T.C. at the same place, and was made Acting 2nd Lieutenant of a training company. Commissioned in Sept., and assigned to the Replacement Unit, Camp Grant, Rockford, Ill. Soon transferred to the 161st Depot Brigade, Camp Grant, and thence in Oct. to the Camp Intelligence section. There when discharged in Dec., 1918.

### GEORGE GARDNER MONKS, 1917.

ENTERED the service Oct. 5, 1918, and was assigned to the Central M.G.O.T.S., at Camp Hancock, Ga., ranking as a Private. Discharged at Camp Hancock Nov. 25, before the completion of the course.

### BARRINGTON MOORE, 1902.

APPLIED for a captaincy of Engineers, R.C., about Dec., 1916, and was examined in Feb., 1917. Entered

the 1st O.T.C. at Plattsburg May 8. May 20 was asked by Major (later Lieutenant-Colonel) Henry S. Graves, Chief of the U.S. Forest Service, to accompany him to France to prepare for the arrival of the 10th Engineers (Forestry) which was being sent at the special request of the British government to cut from French forests lumber and other wood materials urgently needed by the British Army at the front. Commissioned Captain of Engineers, R.C., May 29; sailed June 9; arrived in Bordeaux June 18. Reached Paris June 20, and with Major Graves was attached to the staff of Chief of Engineers, Colonel (later Brigadier-General) Taylor, being made responsible for supplying lumber and wood needed by the A.E.F. Found wood to be a prime military necessity, and the situation of the A.E.F. critical for lack of it, owing to the submarines' preventing importation, and to shortage in the French and British Armies. From June to Aug., assisted Major Graves in planning the organization of 18,000 troops to supply the needs of the A.E.F. in wood. Acquired standing timber in advance of the arrival of these troops, and whatever ready cut material could be borrowed or purchased from the French and British Armies. From Sept. to Feb., 1918, continued the acquisition of standing timber, and as member of the Inter-Allied War Wood Committee, leased French sawmills. In March wood purchases of the A.E.F. in Europe were centralized under the General Purchasing Agent, Brigadier-General, then Colonel, Charles G. Dawes, by General Order 8, S.O.S., of Mar. 5. Was given charge of this centralization as Chief of the Wood Section under the General Purchasing Agent. From March to Oct., acquired lumber and other wood



materials for the A.E.F. from France, Switzerland, Portugal, Great Britain and Scandinavian countries, to supplement that produced from French forests by the Forestry Troops, the 10th and 11th Engineers. Sept. 19, promoted to Major. Oct. 20, sailed for Washington to represent the A.E.F. in negotiations with Switzerland for lumber; under orders to return to France upon the completion of the mission. The armistice rendered the lumber unnecessary. Honorable discharge received Dec. 13. Apr. 4, 1919, awarded the Cross of the Legion of Honor by the French Government.

#### BENJAMIN MOORE, 1904.

MADE Captain of Infantry, O.R.C., Nov. 8, 1916. Ordered to active duty May 13, 1917, and sent to the R.O.T.C. at Fort Oglethorpe, Ga. Reassigned to the 2nd Training Camp, and remained there until Nov. 4, when ordered to Camp Gordon and placed in command of the M.G. Company, 328th Infantry, 82nd Division. Placed in command of the 321st M.G. Battalion in June, 1918, and promoted to Major in July. Made Acting Division M.G. Officer in Sept., 1918, and Nov. 7 was promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel, and made Division M.G. Officer. Served with the 82nd Division in the Lagny and Marbache sectors, and in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne operations. Transferred to Paris in Dec., attached to the American Commission to Negotiate Peace, and assigned as Aide to Commissioner E. M. House. Discharged July 29, 1919.

## HENRY CAREY MORGAN, 1910.

SERVED with the Aviation; passed examinations as a Cadet, and was sent to a flying field at Dallas, Tex. Taken ill, and remained in the hospital six months. Mustered out with honorable discharge Nov. 22, 1918.

## HEWITT MORGAN, 1913.

ATTENDED the Plattsburg Training Camp, and received a commission as 2nd Lieutenant dated Aug. 15, 1917. Assigned to Company M, 302nd Infantry, at Camp Devens, Mass., and promoted to 1st Lieutenant Jan. 1, 1918. Sailed with the organization from New York July 4, 1918, and stopped at Liverpool, Winchester, Southampton, Havre and Bordeaux. Assigned to the S.O.S. at Le Courneau for construction work, and sent to the Gas School at Chaumont for a week. Rejoined the 76th Division Oct. 10 at St. Amand for training replacements. When the 76th Division was broken up about Nov. 1, was assigned to the 163rd Infantry, 41st Division. Transferred to Company E, 311th Infantry, 78th Division, about Jan. 10, 1919. Sailed with the organization from Bordeaux May 10. Landed at Newport News, and was discharged at Boston June 3, 1919.

## MONSON MORRIS.

ENTERED the service Aug. 5, 1917, with the 15th Infantry, N.G., N.Y., as Major, 2nd Battalion. The

designation of the Regiment was changed after arrival in the sector at the front to 369th Infantry. Served with the Regiment as part of the 4th French Army from March 6 to June 9. Base Provost Marshal, Base 1, until July 16; Assistant to Provost Marshal General in charge of leave areas, prisoners of war and military police until Sept. 30. In charge of German Officers' Prison Camp at Richelieu from Sept. 30 until ordered home Dec. 26, 1918. Arrived in the U.S. Feb. 1, 1919. At Camp Dix as Executive of Officers' Discharge Centre until muster-out, Sept. 20, 1919.

### RICHARD LEWIS MORRIS, 1893.

ENTERED the F.A., C.O.T.S., at Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., Nov. 7, 1918, and was honorably discharged after the signing of the armistice, Dec. 7, 1918.

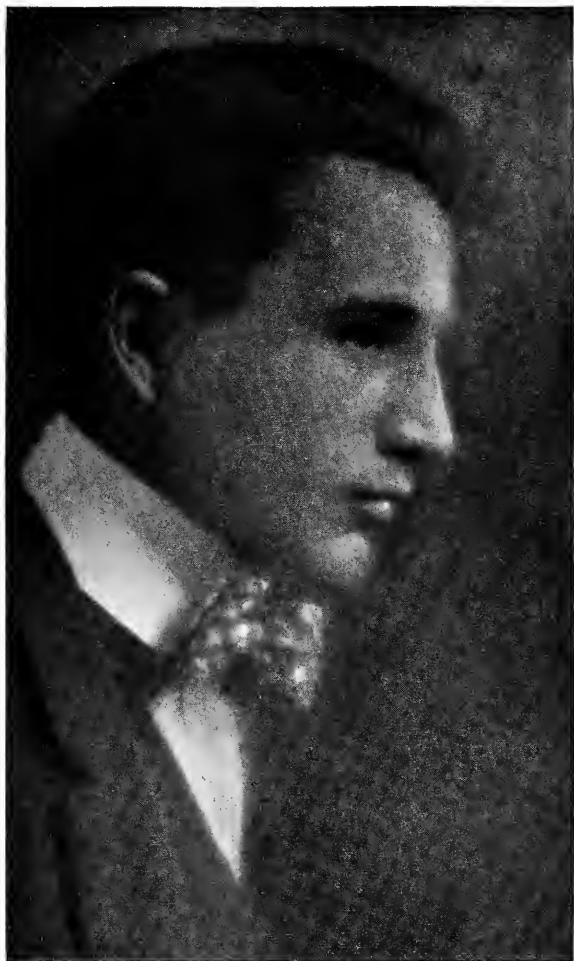
### ✠RICHARD MORTIMER, JR., 1907.

RICHARD MORTIMER, JR., the son of Richard and Eleanor Jay Mortimer, was born in Carlsbad, Germany, on the twenty-sixth of July, 1888. He attended the Fay School, and entered St. Mark's with the First Form in the class of 1907. He excelled in several forms of athletics, being a football player, a boxer, and a track man. He graduated in three years from Harvard College, with the class of 1910, and afterwards from the Law School, where he did creditable work and graduated with distinction. His greatest recreation

was riding, and he became well known for his skill and fearlessness in steeplechase and on the hunting field. Before the United States entered the war he planned to take part in whatever way he could be of most use, but because of poor eyesight he was several times refused admission to active service.

He enlisted in 1917 in the Aviation Section, Signal Corps, and was sent to the School of Military Aeronautics at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. In August, 1917, he sailed for England, and there attended aviation schools. He was commissioned First Lieutenant, Aviation Section, Signal Corps, on the twenty-fifth of March, 1918, and detailed to Ferrying; that is, taking new planes from England across the Channel. In May, 1918, he was assigned to a squadron in France, and on May the twenty-second he was killed while practising manoeuvres. He was buried in an Allied-American cemetery near Hesdin Wood, in the north of France.

The charm of Mortimer's personality secured him friends not only among his contemporaries, but among older people as freely, because of the modesty and candor which never sought praise or popularity. Never unfair in his judgment of others, and modest in his own opinions, he was as a boy easily aroused to indignation at any form of injustice and prompt to rebel against it; but he never confused it with hard or unpleasant duty. To a quick perception, ready intellect and quiet, keen wit, he brought the steady application and industry which assured him success in his undertakings. To him honor and truth were the very foundation stones of character, and fearlessness but the preliminary test of a gentleman. Generous and sports-



RICHARD MORTIMER, JR.



manlike in the truest sense, knightly in courage and courtesy, he was irresistibly drawn to the brilliant and perilous service in war that best answered to the delights of his beloved horsemanship, perhaps because of its very danger. But he brought wholesomeness and grace to every company and to every duty, and he did this less by the effect of his powers than by the indescribable influence of what he was.

And beneath everything, unknown perhaps to those who saw him but casually, was a sweetness of disposition seldom found in either man or woman; a responsive, eager sympathy and optimism which made his mere presence a privilege and a benediction. His school and his college and his country may honor him for his brave heart and his loyal devotion; but in the hearts of his friends alone lies the most precious gift and memory of all, the spirit of a love which can never fail.

### CHARLES FREDERICK MOSLE, 1893.

MAY 22, 1918, enlisted as a Private in the Regulars, Infantry, at Fort Slocum, N.Y. June 8, transferred to Camp Merritt, N.J. July 5, sailed from Hoboken with the Panama Recruit Company to Colon, Canal Zone, and in Aug. was assigned to Company K, 33rd Infantry, as a Private. Dec. 1, promoted to Corporal, and served at Camp Gaillard, C.Z. (Culebra), and Balboa, C.Z. Feb. 18, 1919, discharged as Corporal, and sent home from Colon.

## HENRY MUNROE, 1915.

FROM May to Aug., 1917, Assistant to the Director of Chapters, A.R.C., National Hq., Washington, D.C. From Aug., 1917, to Jan., 1918, Inspector, A.R.C. Commission to Great Britain, with the rank of 1st Lieutenant; Hq., London, England. From June to Sept., 1918, Assistant to Director, Speakers' Bureau, Atlantic Division, A.R.C., New York, N.Y.

## JOHN MUNROE, 1909.

JOINED the A.A.F.S. May 6, 1916. Assigned to Section 3, and served at Verdun, Pont-à-Mousson and Monastir. Entered the French Artillery School, at Fontainebleau, June 8, 1917, as a Private in the Foreign Legion, detached to the 32nd Artillery. Appointed Aspirant (cadet), Sept. 3, and detached as Instructor to the American Artillery School, Saumur. Dec. 14, assigned to the 89th Regiment of Artillery, and served with them in Alsace in Jan., 1918; on the Somme in Apr. and May; Marne-Château-Thierry in June and July; on the Somme in Aug.; the Aisne in Aug.; and Champagne-Argonne in Sept., Oct., and Nov. Commissioned Sous-Lieutenant May 15, 1918. Cited in order of the 57th Division, Army of the Orient, in Jan., 1917, and received the Croix de Guerre with Silver Star. Discharged Feb. 7, 1919, in Paris. Received the Médaille du Service Bénévole in June, 1919. The Croix de Guerre citation follows.



“Volontaire de la Section Sanitaire Américaine 3, se distingue en toute occasion par un sang-froid et une intrépidité parfaite; en particulier, devant Verdun en juin 1916 sous le feu immédiat et continu de l'artillerie ennemie — en Lorraine, où il fut l'objet d'une lettre de félicitations pour le dévouement avec lequel il vint secourir les blessés en plein bombardement de Pont-à-Mousson le 29 juillet 1916 — enfin à Monastir en décembre 1916-janvier, 1917.”

ALEXANDER SLIDELL NEILSON, 1909.

JOINED the U.S.N.R.F. in Feb., 1917, as a Quartermaster of the 2nd class, and went on active service Apr. 6. Served on a patrol boat until July, 1917, and was transferred to U.S.S. *Columbia*, which did transatlantic convoy duty until the signing of the armistice. Commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., in June, 1917; Ensign, U.S. Navy, in Nov.; and Lieutenant (j.g.) U.S. Navy, in June, 1918. Resigned Feb. 12, 1919.

HOFFMAN NICKERSON, 1907.

1st Lieutenant, 71st N.Y. Infantry, mobilized to guard bridges, etc., from March to May, 1917. At the 1st Plattsburg Camp from May to August, 1917; commissioned Captain, Ordnance Department, Aug. 15, 1917; Student Officer, Watervliet Arsenal, in Sept.; Commanding Officer, Ordnance Depot Co. 5 at Watervliet and for the journey overseas until Dec., 1917, when the company was disbanded at Nevers, France.

## 174 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Student Officer, Army Schools, Langres, France, from Dec., 1917, to March, 1918. Assigned to duty with 2nd Section, General Staff, A.E.F., at General Hq., Chaumont, from March until Dec., 1918. With the American Section, Interallied Armistice Commission, Spa, Belgium, in Dec., 1918. Returned to America in Jan., 1919, and was discharged Feb. 18, 1919.

### RICHARD WINSLOW NICKERSON, 1905.

VOLUNTEERED in Aug., 1918, and was called to active duty Oct. 21. Served on Bumkin Island and at the U.S. Naval Training Station at Hingham. The men here were selected and permitted to take examinations which, if passed, would entitle them to a commission, usually as Ensign. Prevented from taking this examination by the armistice. Honorably discharged Dec. 21, 1918.

### ROBERT BOUTELLE NOYES, 1898.

ENLISTED as a Boatswain, U.S.N.R.F., 5th Naval District, in June, 1917. Promoted to Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., July 1; Ensign, U.S. Navy (temporary commission) Sept. 15; Lieutenant (j.g.) U.S. Navy, (temporary commission) June 1, 1918; Lieutenant (senior grade) U.S. Navy (temporary commission), Sept. 21. Served from July to Sept., 1917, in 1st Reserve Officers' Class, U.S. Naval Academy; from Sept., 1917, to Jan., 1919, on U.S. Battleship *Utah* off the U.S. and Irish coasts; from March, 1919, to June, 1919,

on U.S.S. *Agamemnon*, a transport running between New York and Brest. Resignation accepted June 25, 1919.

STEPHEN HENLEY NOYES, 1899.

ENTERED the service Feb. 5, 1917. Served with the following organizations: 1st Aero Squadron, as Flight Commander; 12th Aero Squadron, as Commanding Officer; 5th Corps Observation Group, Commanding Officer; Corps Observation Group, 1st Army, Commanding Officer. Received the following promotions: Sergeant, Feb. 5, 1917, Aviation Section, S.E.R.C.; 1st Lieutenant, May 10, 1917, Aviation Section, S.O.R.C.; Captain, Aug. 1, 1918, A.S.; Major, Apr. 23, 1919, A.S. Discharged May 27, 1919. Was awarded the Distinguished Service Cross and the Croix de Guerre. Took part in the following engagements: Marne-Aisne, St. Mihiel, Argonne-Meuse. The citations follow.

The Distinguished Service Cross: "For extraordinary heroism in action near Châtel Chéhéry, France, Oct. 16, 1918. Capt. Noyes volunteered under the most adverse weather conditions to stake the advance lines of the 82nd Division. Disregarding the fact that darkness would set in before he and his observer could complete their mission, and at the extremely low altitude of 150 feet, Capt. Noyes proceeded, amid heavy aircraft and ground machine-gun fire, until the necessary information was secured. On the return, due to darkness, he was forced to land on a shell-torn field, and proceeded on foot to Headquarters with valuable information."

For the Croix de Guerre: "Pilote de premier ordre, calme et brave, modèle de devoir pour son escadrille. Le 6 juillet 1918, attaqué une première fois par une patrouille ennemie, la dispersa par sa manoeuvre hardie et permit à son observateur de prendre les photographies désirées. Attaqué une deuxième fois, a abattu un de ses adversaires au cours d'un sévère combat; a terminé son vol par une reconnaissance à 500 mètres d'altitude dans les lignes allemandes."

### WILLIAM RICE ODELL, JR., 1915.

ENLISTED in the Regular army May 16, 1918, and was assigned to the 4th O.T.C., Camp Devens, Mass. Transferred to the F.A., O.T.C., Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., June 29. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., and assigned as Instructor to the F.A., C.O.T.S., Camp Zachary Taylor, Aug. 16. Discharged Dec. 21, 1918.

### JOHN DEAN GILLETT OGLESBY, 1896.

MEMBER of the Illinois State Council of Defence. In July, 1918, ordered before the U.S. Army Examining Board, Central Department, Chicago. Took and passed examinations for the Major Adjutant General's Department and the Inspector General's Department. Commissioned Major in the Adjutant General's Department, U.S. Ill. N.G., and was later transferred to the Inspector General's Department, with rank of Major. Not called to active service before the armistice.

## JAMES OTIS, 1916.

Post of actual service in Regular army, C.O.T.S., Camp Lee, Va., from Sept. to Dec., 1918. Discharged after the signing of the armistice, before receiving reserve commission. With various Plattsburg and R.O.T.C. camps, etc.

## IRVING PARIS, 2ND, 1911.

ENLISTED in the Navy for aviation in Apr., 1917. During the summer trained in a corps with twelve others at Mastic, L.I. Called to active service in Sept., and sent to the Ground School at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Thence assigned to the Naval Air Station at Hampton Roads, Va. Commissioned Ensign at Pensacola, Fla., in Feb., 1918, and returned to Hampton Roads. Made Lieutenant (j.g) in May, 1918, and Lieutenant (s.g.) in Oct. Had received foreign orders when the armistice was signed. Ordered to inactive duty in Dec., 1918.

## FRANCIS PARKMAN, 1915.

WITH the Harvard R.O.T.C. from Apr., 1917, to June, 1918; as Cadet Captain from June, 1917, to June, 1918. Enlisted as a Private in the U.S. Marine Corps, June 23, 1918, and was assigned to the 192nd Recruit Company, Paris Island, S.C. Transferred July 29th to the Balloon Company, Heavy Artillery

## 178 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Force, U.S. Marine Corps, at Quantico, Va. Assigned to the Marine O.T.C. at Quantico Aug. 20, and commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the Marine Corps Reserve Dec. 16. Assigned as Instructor, 3rd Marine O.T.C. at Quantico, Jan. 2, 1919. Discharged as 2nd Lieutenant, Marine Corps Reserve, Jan. 29, 1919.

### HENRY PARKMAN, JR., 1911.

WITH the Harvard R.O.T.C. from May 14 to Aug. 15, 1917; the 2nd Plattsburg O.T.C. from Aug. 27 to Nov. 27; and commissioned Captain of Infantry, U.S.R., Nov. 27. Reported at Camp Devens, Dec. 15, and was assigned to the 304th Infantry. Left Camp Devens for overseas July 8, 1918. Served with the 3rd Depot Division from July 28 to Nov. 8, and in the replacement camp at St. Aignan from Nov. 8 to Jan. 8, 1919. With the 320th Infantry from Jan. 8 to May 30. Arrived in the U.S. May 30. Discharged at Camp Sherman, O., June 9, 1919.

### LIVINGSTON PARSONS, 1912.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, Aug. 15, 1917, at the 1st Plattsburg Camp, and Sept. 4 assigned to the M.G. Company, 167th Infantry, 42nd Division. June 1, 1918, assigned as Liaison Officer at 843rd Brigade Hq. July 31, 1919, wounded in action near Sergy, France, and returned from the hospital to the M.G. Company, 167th Infantry, Dec. 20, 1918. Took part in the following battles and engagements:

Luneville sector, Feb. 22 to March 24, 1918; Baccarat sector, March 27 to June 28; Aisne-Marne defensive, July 14 to 18; Aisne-Marne offensive, July 26 to 31, 1918. With the Army of Occupation from Dec. 20, 1918, to Apr. 5, 1919. Honorably discharged May 2, 1919, at Camp Upton, L.I.

### SCHUYLER LIVINGSTON PARSONS, 1910.

JOINED the Norton-Harjes Volunteer Ambulance (later the A.R.C. Ambulance), June 21, 1917, as a Volontaire, and served in the Lorraine sector, Hq. at Baccarat, until Oct. Joined the A.R.C. in Oct., with the rank of 1st Lieutenant, and was promoted to Captain in May, 1918. Served as Assistant to the Chief, Home Communication Service, until Jan. 12, 1919.

### WILLIAM BARCLAY PARSONS, JR., 1906.

SERVED in the A.A.F.S. during the summer of 1916. Called to active duty as 1st Lieutenant, Med. C., Apr. 16, 1917, examining recruits in New York. Sailed for France with Base Hospital 2 May 14, which unit took over General Hospital 1, B.E.F., at Etretat. Served with this unit until May, 1918, except for two months in Flanders and near Bapaume while detached for duty with casualty clearing stations. Detached from the B.E.F. in May, 1918, and attached to Mobile Hospital 2, A.E.F. The mobile hospital functioned in the Champagne defensive July 14-15, and the Château-Thierry, St.Mihiel and Argonne offensives. After the armistice

## 180 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

it was ordered into Germany with the Army of Occupation, but soon ordered to return to the U.S. Promoted to Captain in Aug., 1918. Mustered out of the service Feb. 13, 1919.

### FRANK WILLIAM PAUL, JR., 1907.

FROM June 1, 1917, to Aug. 15, with the Harvard R.O.T.C.; Aug. 21 to Nov. 27, 2nd O.T.C., Fort Oglethorpe, Ga.; Dec. 1 to Dec. 18, 321st Infantry M.G. Co., Camp Jackson, Columbia, S.C., as 1st Lieutenant of Infantry; Dec. 18 to Feb. 10, 1918, 2nd Motor Mechanics Regiment, S.C., Camp Hancock, Ga.; March 20 to Apr. 15, Assistant M.G. Instructor, A.S., S.C., Issoudun, France; May 1, Company A, 4th M.G. Battalion, 2nd Division, from June 14 to Oct. 14 commanding Company A. Oct. 14, ordered to the U.S. as M.G. Instructor, with rank of Captain. From Nov. 9 to Dec. 1, on sick leave. From Dec. 1 to 21, M.G. Instructor, Camp Hancock, Ga. Dec. 21, 1918, ordered to inactive duty with reserve. Took part in the following battles and engagements: May 1-18, Verdun, training sector; June 3-21, Bois de Mariette, between the Paris-Metz road and Château-Thierry; June 21-July 6, Bois de Belleau; July 18-19, surprise attack south of Soissons-Vierzy; Sept. 12-14, St. Mihiel, Limey-Thiaucourt sector; Oct. 6-12, Blanc Mont Ridge. Received the following decorations: Croix de Guerre, Bronze Star, Bois de Belleau; Croix de Guerre, Silver Star, Vierzy; Croix de Guerre, Palm, Blanc Mont Ridge. The 4th M.G. Battalion was cited several times. The citations for the Croix de Guerre follow.



"On July 18 and 19, 1918, near Vierzy gave proof of courage and initiative in commanding his company which was under enemy artillery and machine gun fire."

"He led his men during the engagement of October 8, 1918, to within a kilometer in front of the Medeah farm, under violent machine gun and artillery fire, without losing a single man. He inspected without discontinuing the arrangement of his troops under heavy artillery fire, displaying the greatest disregard of danger."

"During the operations in the Belleau Woods, he commanded his company with much coolness and ability."

JACOB CROWNINSHIELD ROGERS PEABODY,  
1884.

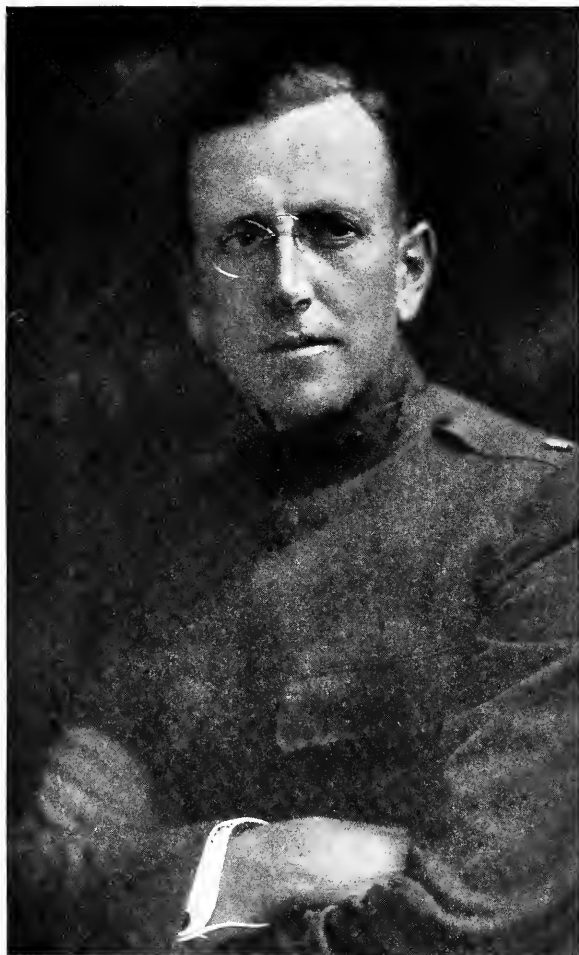
RE-ENTERED the service Oct. 8, 1917, as a Major in the Inspector General's Department. Served six months as Assistant to the Department Inspector, Northeastern Department. Transferred to New York, and served six months as Assistant to the Department Inspector, Eastern Department. Ordered overseas, and assigned as Inspector General, 5th Division (Regular) and served with them two months. Ordered to hospitals in the south of France on account of illness, and was in them three months. Arrived home Apr. 2, 1919, and was assigned to duty in command of the Northeastern District, representing the Office of the Assistant to the Secretary of War, Service and Information Branch, coördinating the different agencies that are securing positions for returning enlisted men of all services. Still in the service, Nov. 1, 1919.

## HORATIO JOSE PEIRCE, 1910.

APPOINTED Midshipman in the U.S. Navy in June, 1908; commissioned Ensign in July, 1912; Lieutenant (j.g.) in July, 1915; Lieutenant (temporary) in Aug., 1917; Lieutenant in June, 1918; and Lieutenant Commander (temporary) in Sept., 1918. Engaged in destroyer anti-submarine offensive and convoy escort operations in the Eastern Atlantic and the Bay of Biscay during the war.

## ✠ BENJAMIN FRANKLIN PEPPER, 1897.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN PEPPER, the son of the late Dr. William Pepper and Frances Sergeant (Perry) Pepper, was born on the twenty-first of January, 1879, in Philadelphia. He attended Forsyth's School until 1892, when he entered St. Mark's in the Third Form. He played on two baseball teams, and was a monitor. He graduated from the University of Pennsylvania in 1901, and after a course in the Law School, engaged in the practice of law with George Wharton Pepper. He served in Battery A of the Philadelphia Volunteers during the Spanish War. After training at the Plattsburg Camps in 1915 and 1916, he attended the Reserve Officers' Training Camp at Fort Niagara; and when the United States entered the war he received his commission as Major, was assigned to Camp Meade as Commander of the Second Battalion, 313th Infantry, and in the early spring went overseas. He had been married to Miss Rebecca Willing of Philadelphia, and



BENJAMIN FRANKLIN PEPPER



one of their three children, the oldest son, is a member of the School.

Pepper was killed in his first big engagement, the taking of Montfaucon by the 313th Infantry. Warning had been sent back to the Battalion Headquarters that the position was all but impregnable, because the soldiers had come upon an open tract surrounded by trees in which the enemy were posted with machine-guns. But Pepper accepted the challenge, and himself went forward and led his men in the front line. In crossing the open space he was killed by a sniper. The following is a citation sent and signed by General Pershing: "For gallantry in action near Montfaucon, France, September twenty-sixth, 1918, and for his brilliant leadership. Major Benjamin F. Pepper (deceased) 313th Infantry, for efficient handling of his battalion in action September twenty-sixth, 1918, and for disregard of his personal safety in exposing himself, thereby setting an example to the men of his battalion until he was killed in action in the approach to Montfaucon, September twenty-sixth, 1918." He is buried at Romagne, the American cemetery in the Argonne.

Two years before the United States entered the war Franklin Pepper had read the signs; and at the age of thirty-eight, leaving his family, laying aside a career of enviable prominence at the bar, and later refusing an opportunity for promotion because it meant assignment to service at home, he gave himself up to his duty. The formal account of his work is brief: his natural, mature ability as a leader quickly raised him from the ranks, sent him at once to the front, and brought him immediately face to face with the supreme

test of the soldier, the alternative of a sheltered position or the pure courage to advance against unknown odds at any personal risk for the sake of his duty. He chose the latter, of course, and he died; but he had done his work.

St. Mark's has among both her living and her dead many whose military careers were longer and more varied than his; but of spontaneous patriotism and pure bravery she has no grander example than Franklin Pepper. Neither has America a more splendid example of the eternal, unconquerable spirit which generation after generation rings true, and calls her young men to arms and victory in a just cause, than this descendant of Commodore Perry and Benjamin Franklin. It was men of the quality of Franklin Pepper who proved at once and conclusively that an irresistible force, a power whose essence was all that is true and just and devoted, had been aroused to decide the issue then and forever. And in this crisis he was a pioneer and a leader as surely as when he led his men against the hidden machine-guns of Montfaucon. For in such as he, grievous as his loss is to his friends and to the community he honored, the wise foresight and reason of the man were combined with the inextinguishable ideals of youth which we knew at school; and through them American manhood came into its own.

OLIVER HAZARD PERRY PEPPER, 1901.

JOINED the Med. R.C., U.S. Army, Apr. 12, 1916, and was commissioned 1st Lieutenant. March 21, 1917, automatically transferred to the Medical Sec-

tion, O.R.C., as 1st Lieutenant. Kept from active service by teaching position in the Medical School, University of Pennsylvania, until towards the end of the 1917-18 session. Ordered to active duty at Base Hospital, Camp Meade, Apr. 22, 1918, and there acted as Assistant Chief of Medical Service. July 3, transferred to Base Hospital 69 forming at Camp Meade for overseas; July 18 commissioned as Captain, Med. C. August 20 commissioned as Major in the Med. C.; and Aug. 22 sailed for France ahead of Base Hospital 69. From Sept. 20 to Oct. 31 acted as Chief of Medical Service, Base Hospital 34, at Nantes; and from Nov. 1, 1918, to June 6, 1919, acted in the same capacity at Base Hospital 69, at Savenay, Loire Inférieure. May 2, 1919, commissioned as Lieutenant-Colonel in the Med. C. June 29 arrived in the U.S., and was honorably discharged July 3, 1919.

### WILLIAM PLATT PEPPER, 1910.

ENTERED the service as a Private at Camp Meade, Md., Jan. 2, 1918. Organization, Company A, 310th M.G. Battalion, 79th Division, N.A. Left the U.S. for foreign service July 8, 1918; was appointed Corporal Dec. 1, 1918; arrived in the U.S. from France May 26, 1919; and was honorably discharged from the U.S. military service at Camp Dix, N.J., May 29, 1919. Took part in the following engagements, etc.: Sector 304, Sept. 15 to 25, 1918; Meuse-Argonne, Sept. 26 to 30; Troyon sector, Oct. 7 to 22; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Nov. 1 to 11, 1918.

## RUSSELL PERKINS, 1895.

WENT to France Feb. 9, 1918, as a Y.M.C.A. Secretary, and for seven months worked in "Les Foyers du Soldat," stationed with the French 6th Army at the front. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry in Oct., 1918, in Paris. Detailed for work in the Liaison Service, and stationed at Bourges until Dec. 1, 1918, and then at Paris until March 4, 1919, when discharged.

## HAROLD PETERS, 1905.

ENLISTED in the Naval Militia of Mass. in March, 1916, as a Seaman, and was promoted to Ensign in March, 1917. Called out March 31 for active duty on U.S.S. *Rodgers* as Navigating Officer. In May, 1917, commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R.F. Jan. 1, 1918, detached from the *Rodgers* and assigned to duty on the Examining Board of the 1st Naval District Enrolling Office. Feb. 11 assigned to U.S.S. *Lakewood* as Watch Officer, and later as Navigating Officer: mines and mine supplies from Norfolk to Scotland. From Aug. 30 to Feb. 1, 1919, served in the office of the Supervisor, 5th District, Naval Overseas Transportation Service. In June, promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.). From Feb. 1 to May 10, served as Navigating Officer on U.S.S. *Canton*, and from May 16 to June 16 as Captain on U.S. Trawler *George Burton*. Commissioned Lieutenant (s.g.) (temporary) June 23. Released from active duty July 22, 1919.



## JOHN TAYLOR PHILIPS, 1913.

JOINED the Harjes-Norton Ambulance Corps, A.R.C., at the end of Feb., 1916, and was sent to the front at Verdun March 4 for duty with S.S.U. 5, "Formation Harjes." Served as Volunteer Driver five months, and in command of the section nine months. Transferred in May, 1917, to the command of Section 21, A.R.C. Left the A.R.C. in July, 1917, and returned to the U.S. Entered the Second Plattsburg Training Camp, graduated as 1st Lieutenant, and was assigned to Camp Dix, N.J. Sent to the Balloon School, Fort Omaha, Neb., for special training; was recalled at the end of May, 1918; and proceeded to foreign service with the 308th F.A., May 26. Trained at Camp de Meucon, Brittany, three months. Returned to the U.S. in the middle of Aug., 1918, for duty with new troops; was promoted to the rank of Captain, and assigned to Leon Springs, Tex., for duty with the 44th, F.A. Discharged Dec. 24, 1918.

## KENNETH TAYLOR PHILIPS, 1918.

SAILED for France Sept. 2, 1916, and joined section 5 of the Norton-Harjes Ambulance Corps. Returned to the U.S. Nov. 11, 1917, and joined the Royal Flying Corps in Canada Jan. 2, 1918. Instructed in aerial fighting and high manoeuvring at Beamsville, Ont. Took part in the following battles: Verdun, Nov. and Dec., 1916; Champagne, Apr., 1917; Somme, June, July and Aug., 1917; Chemin des Dames, in the vicinity of Vailly and Fort Malmaison, Sept. and Oct., 1917.

RODERICK PHILIPS, 1917.

ENLISTED as a Private in the F.A., C.O.T.S., at Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., Nov. 7, 1918. Discharged Feb. 1, 1919, as a 2nd Lieutenant.

WILLIAM FREDERIC PHILIPS, 1909.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry May 10, 1917, and assigned to the 304th Cavalry stationed at Camp Stanley, Tex. Transferred to the F.A. in July, 1918. Attended the School of Fire, Fort Sill, Okla., and was assigned to the 54th F.A., Camp Travis, Tex. Discharged Dec. 19, 1919.

RUTHERFORD STUYVESANT PIERREPONT,  
1901.

JAN. 23, 1918, 1st Lieutenant, A.S., S.C.; Oct. 7, 1918, Captain, A.S.A. — Aerial Observer (Balloon). Discharged March 5, 1919. Applied at the first Training Camp, and was sent to Fort Myer, but was deemed physically unfit, and discharged. Went into the Red Cross as Assistant Director of the Supply Service, Atlantic Division. Later entered the Balloon School at Omaha. After the armistice continued the course, which ended with rating.

## GEORGE MONROE PINCKARD, JR., 1913.

ENTERED service in the U.S. Navy Apr. 12, 1917, as a Seaman. Commissioned Ensign at the training station at San Pedro, Cal., and reported to U.S.S. *Oregon*. Served as Communication Officer on the staff of Admiral Fullam until Feb. 15, 1918, and was then detached and ordered to the command of Submarine-chaser 275. Detached Apr. 17, and ordered to U.S.S. *Schley*, of the destroyer forces, and did duty on her in Mediterranean waters until Jan. 7, 1919, as follows: Signal Officer; Radio Officer; Assistant Gunnery Officer and Assistant Navigation Officer. Commissioned Lieutenant (j.g.) Nov. 11, 1918. Transferred Jan. 7, 1919, to U.S.S. *Buffalo* at Gibraltar, to await transfer to the U.S. Sailed Feb. 3 as Casual aboard the Italian Transport *Dante Alighieri*, and was relieved from active duty March 26, 1919.

## WILLIAM PLATT, 1915.

ENTERED the U.S.N.R.F. March 16, 1917, and reported for active service Apr. 1. Served as a Seaman of the 2nd class from Apr. to July in the Coast Patrol, 1st District. July 1 transferred to aviation, and spent Oct. and Nov. at the School of Technology, Boston, Mass. Commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.A.S., March 16, 1918. At the Naval Air Station, Moutchic, France, in Sept., and at the Naval Air Station at Brest until Feb., 1919. Returned to inactive duty in March, and was commissioned Lieutenant (j.g.) Apr. 1, 1919.

## EDGAR ALLAN POE, JR., 1915.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Marine Corps in the spring of 1917; commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in Oct. Stationed at Quantico, Va., from Oct. to March, 1918. Sent overseas in March with the 6th Regiment of Marines; landed in France in Apr. Fought at Belleau Woods, 2nd Lieutenant, 76th Company, 6th Regiment of Marines, from May 30 to June 12, and was seriously wounded on the latter date by a fragment of a high explosive shell. In the hospital at Chaumont for several months. Subsequently transferred to London, and assigned to the staff of Admiral William S. Sims, serving from Nov. 1, 1918, to Jan. 10, 1919. Returned to the U.S. at the end of Jan., and was assigned to the staff of Vice-Admiral Albert Gleaves, who was in charge of the Cruiser and Transport Forces, with Hq. at Hoboken, N.J. In March, 1919, given six months' sick leave; and at the expiration of this leave assigned to U.S.S. *South Dakota*, Flagship of the Asiatic Fleet, as second in command of Marines on board the Flagship. Present rank [Jan. 6, 1920], 1st Lieutenant, U.S. Marine Corps. [Report by Edgar Allan Poe.]

## CHARLES KINTZING POST, 1914.

ENTERED the U.S. Naval Academy as a Midshipman June 30, 1913, and graduated June 7, 1918, as Ensign. Served on board U.S.S. *Wyoming* as a Midshipman during the summer of 1917. Upon graduation from the U.S. Naval Academy was ordered abroad to U.S.S.

*New York*, flagship of the 6th Battle Squadron, British Grand Fleet. Served with that vessel in the North Sea, taking part in the surrender of the German High Seas Fleet. Still attached to the *New York* [Nov. 9, 1919]. Promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.) Sept. 21, 1918.

### GEORGE BROWN POST, JR., 1909.

IN the Aviation Service at the Training Camp, Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex.; at Atlanta, Ga.; Commanding Officer, 83rd Aero Squadron, Rantoul, Ill.; Commanding Officer, 83rd Aero Squadron, Langley Field, Hampton, Va.; and Adjutant, Brindley Field, Com-mack, L.I., N.Y. Left the service Dec. 15, 1919, with the rank of 2nd Lieutenant.

### LANGDON WARD POST, 1917.

ENLISTED May 28, 1917, in the C.A.C. at Fortress Monroe. Transferred to the First Trench Mortar Battery, 1st Division, June 23, 1917, and left the U.S. Aug. 7. Made Corporal in Aug. In the Somervillier sector Oct. 27; the Toul sector Jan. 19, 1918; the Montdidier sector in Apr.; Cantigny May 28; Soissons July 18; Ansauville sector in Aug.; St. Mihiel Sept. 12; Argonne-Meuse in Oct.; and at the Saumur Artillery School Nov. 1. Returned to the U.S. May 1, 1919, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., May 23. Discharged May 23, 1919. [Is not sure of all the above dates.] Was twice wounded, once on the Montdidier sector and once at Soissons.

## RÉGIS HENRI POST, 1887.

SERVED with the American Ambulance at Neuilly-sur-Seine: Driver, Nov., 1914; Squad Director, Dec., 1914; Section Director Adjutant, Feb., 1915. Resigned May 1, 1916. Served with the A.R.C. in Italy: Sergeant Major, Dec., 1917; Captain, Jan. 1, 1918. Stationed at Milano, Italy, in charge of accounts, office management, ambulance supplies, and as Censor. Honorably discharged Jan. 3, 1919. Decorated with the Service Medal of Italy. Knight Officer of the Crown of Italy.

"To the Italian Committee of the American Red Cross: I am very happy to convey to you the information that as the result of an army citation, dated Jan. 5, 1919, Mr. Régis Post, a captain of your highly benevolent organization, was nominated an officer of the Order of the Crown of Italy, notice of which will be officially communicated to him. The nomination was the result of his unwavering and highly successful work as an organizer in the distribution of Red Cross aid to the army, refugees, or wherever it was needed. This aid had an unqualified effect on the morale of the army and the people, and helped immeasurably to strengthen the ties of friendship already existing between Italy and the United States. In transmitting this information will you be good enough to convey to Captain Post my most hearty congratulations on his winning of a distinguished honor. Sincerely,

"The Lieutenant General Commanding the  
Army Headquarters,

"CAMERANA."

“Royal Italian Army Minister of War. Captain Régis H. Post, of the Italian Commission of the American Red Cross is entitled to carry the insignia established by the Royal decree of the 21st of May, 1916, number 641. Rome, 17 Nov., 1918.

“Signed for the Minister of War,  
“F. QUPELLI.”

### RÉGIS HENRI POST, JR., 1916.

SERVED in the Infantry at the Plattsburg Camp in 1916, and in the Cavalry afterwards. Attended the Harvard R.O.T.C. in 1916 and 1917. At West Point in 1917 and 1918. U.S.M.A. Instructor, F.A., at the Training School at Camp Taylor, Ky. Present rank, Lieutenant, F.A., R.C.

### HOWARD POTTER, 1907.

ENTERED the service in Apr., 1917. Chief Petty Officer, U.S. Navy, attached to U.S.S. *Tingey*. Put on the inactive list in Aug., 1919.

### JOHN HAMILTON POTTER, 1906.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Navy as a Seaman June 2, 1917, and was discharged Sept. 22. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the U.S. Army Sept. 15, and Oct. 9 placed in command of the 59th Aero Squadron. Commissioned Captain, A.E.F., Jan. 15, 1918. Trans-

## 194 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

ferred to Commanding General B.S. 3 as Aide-de-Camp, Aug. 1. Discharged Apr. 21, 1919. Made a member of the Victorian Order by H.R.H. the Prince of Wales on board H.M.S. *Renown* in New York, Nov. 22, 1919.

### ROBERT STURGIS POTTER, 1908.

ENTERED Plattsburg in May, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, in Aug.; 1st Lieutenant, A.S., in Nov.; Captain, A.S., in Feb., 1918; and Major, A.S., in Nov., 1918.

### JOHN HILL PRENTICE, 1893.

WENT to the Plattsburg Training Camp in May, 1917. Made Captain of Infantry Aug. 15, and assigned to the 307th Infantry, 77th Division, in Sept. Apr. 6, 1918, went abroad with the 77th Division. Served in the Lorraine sector in July; Marne-Vesle in Aug.; Argonne in Sept. and Oct. Made Major of Infantry, Oct. 12. Wounded by a machine-gun bullet Nov. 4, 1918. Received the following citation:

"Major John H. Prentice, 307th Infantry, for gallant and meritorious services when in command of the Second Battalion of the regiment at Ochles, on November 4, where he exposed himself regardless of the enemy's fire to make changes in the disposition of his battalion then under heavy enemy fire, and was wounded."



## JEROME PRESTON, 1915.

ATTENDED the Saumur Artillery School from Dec., 1917, to Feb., 1918, and there commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., in Feb. Served with the Tank Corps in England and France; as Aide-de-Camp to Major-General M. Bailey; and from Aug. to Dec., 1918, at Hq., 81st Division. At the front near Verdun Oct.-Nov., 1918. Returned home in Dec., 1918, and was demobilized in Jan., 1919. [Report by William T. Preston.]

## LEWIS BUTLER PRESTON, 1894.

TRIED unsuccessfully for active military service with the Infantry. Commissioned Captain in the S.C., and assigned to the Finance Division. There organized and was in charge of the War Credits Department. Temporarily assigned to the General Staff in connection with the consolidation of all Finance Departments of the War Department. Promoted to the rank of Major, A.S (Production), and made Assistant to the Head of the Division of Purchases for all raw materials for the Bureau of Aircraft Production. After the armistice, made a Director of the Commercial Solvents Corporation, a company owned jointly by the British and U.S. Governments, as a Representative of the U.S. Government, and was for six or eight months actively engaged in liquidating contracts which had been entered into jointly by the U.S. and British Governments.

WILLIAM PAYNE THOMPSON PRESTON,  
1913.

SERVED with the Harjes Ambulance Unit from March, 1915, to Sept. At the 1st Plattsburg Camp from May, 1917, to Aug. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., Aug. 15, 1917. At the Saumur, France, Artillery School from Oct., 1917, to Jan., 1918. Attached to the French General Staff College as Instructor in English from Jan. to March, 1918. In the Chief of Staff's Office at General Hq., A.E.F., from March to July, 1918. At Hq., 165th Infantry, 42nd Division, during July and Aug. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant, F.A., Aug. 10. At Hq., 63rd Infantry Brigade, 32nd Division, serving as Aide-de-Camp to Brigadier-General F. R. McCoy, in Sept., Oct., and Nov. At Hq., S.O.S., Tours, still as Aide-de-Camp to Brigadier-General McCoy, from Dec., 1918, to Feb., 1919. Returned to the U.S. and was discharged March 6, 1919. Served in the following actions: Champagne, Château-Thierry and Ourcq, Oise and Aisne, Argonne and Meuse.

## HERBERT PULITZER, 1915.

ENTERED the U.S. Naval A.S. in July, 1917, as a Seaman of the 2nd class, and trained at the Mass. Institute of Technology and at the Air Station, Key West. Commissioned Ensign, and ordered to the Air Station at Miami; Squadron Commander there. Ordered to the Air Station at Pensacola for advanced training. Went abroad in July, 1918, and served at

the air stations at Panillac, Moutchic, La Caneau and Brest in France. Promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.) at Brest. Ordered home in January, 1919, and put on inactive duty at Key West in March. Total number of hours flying, 615.

### JOSEPH PULITZER, JR., 1902.

ENROLLED in Naval Aviation as Quartermaster in Aug., 1918, for training as a Ground Officer. Trained at the Great Lakes Naval Training Station, and at the Hampton Roads, Va., Aviation Station. Commissioned as Ensign. Left the service in Dec., 1918.

### RALPH PULITZER, 1896.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Naval Reserve July 25, 1917, with the rank of Lieutenant (j.g.). Commanded a patrol boat operating off Block Island, R.I., until Jan., 1918, and was then transferred to U.S.S. *Roanoke*. In Feb. transferred to duty in the Office of Naval Intelligence, New York Branch, and remained there until Dec. 1, 1918, when placed on the inactive list.

### JOHN GURLEY QUINBY, JR., 1912.

ENLISTED at Norfolk, Va., in the U.S.N.R.F. as a Seaman of the 2nd class, June 3, 1917. Promoted to Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Oct. 8, and sent to the U.S. Naval

## 198 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Academy. Graduated from the Reserve Officers' Class Feb. 1, 1918, with the rank of Ensign (temporary), U.S.N., and was ordered to U.S.S. *Cincinnati*. Promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.) Sept. 21, 1918. Resignation accepted June 3, 1919.

### HORACE SHERFEY RAND, JR., 1905.

ENLISTED as a Private, U.S.A.A.S., Aug. 15, 1917. Transferred March 6, 1918, to the S.C., Aircraft Production. Promoted to Sergeant June 1, and to Master Signal Electrician July 1. Commissioned as 2nd Lieutenant, A.S., Aircraft Production, Nov. 5. Discharged Dec. 17, 1918.

### ROBERT CROCKETT RAND, 1915.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Naval Reserve Apr. 22, 1917, as a 1st class Seaman, and was immediately assigned to duty on U.S.S. *Harvard*, a converted yacht. The *Harvard* sailed for Brest early in June, 1917, and did convoy and patrol work off the coast of France and in the mouth of the English Channel until the signing of the armistice. Remained on the *Harvard* until May, 1918; was then transferred to aid the Paymaster's force in unloading ships at Brest. Later sent to Marseilles, and thence home to be given a commission. Being too young to be given a commission, was released from active service in Sept., 1918, to return to college. Rating upon leaving, 1st class Boatswain's Mate.

## WILLIAM RAND 3RD, 1913.

ENLISTED May 3, 1917, as Quartermaster of the 2nd class, U.S.N.R.F. Was made Chief Quartermaster July 15; Ensign Oct. 4; Ensign in the U.S.N. Feb. 1, 1918; Lieutenant (j.g.) July 26, 1918. From May 3 to July 15, attached to U.S.S. S.P. 56, commanded by H. S. Vanderbilt, St. Mark's '03, and then until Oct. 4 was Aide to Lieutenant Vanderbilt on Block Island. From Oct. 4 until Feb. 1, attended the officers' class at Annapolis, Md. Feb. 1, attached to the new destroyer U.S.S. *Gregory*, building at Fore River, Mass. June 22, 1918, sailed from New York and arrived at Brest July 5. Arrived at Gibraltar July 12, and from then until Dec. 5 was engaged in escorting cargo transports from Gibraltar to Marseilles, except for time engaged in barrage work across the Straits of Gibraltar, Nov. 3 to Nov. 11. Sailed for the U.S. Dec. 5, on U.S.A. Cargo Transport *Black Arrow*. Resignation from service accepted Feb. 12, 1919.

## ROBERT SAYRE FITZ RANDOLPH, 1911.

RECEIVED a commission as 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry (provisional) at the 1st O.T.C. at Plattsburg in 1917, and sailed for overseas with the 9th U.S. Infantry in Sept. Made 1st Lieutenant Oct. 24, 1917, and Captain Oct. 24, 1918. Took part in the following major engagements: St. Mihiel Salient; Blanc Mont Ridge; Meuse-Argonne. Wounded at the Meuse-Argonne Nov. 3, 1918. Received the Croix de Guerre (Div. cita-

tion). With the Army of Occupation from Feb. to Aug., 1919. Arrived in the U.S. in Aug., 1919. Served during the entire period with the 9th Infantry, 2nd Division. Resigned commission and received discharge in Sept., 1919. The citation follows.

“Du 3 au 9 octobre 1918, près du Blanc Mont, par son sang-froid, sa bravoure, son courage, a su inspirer à ses hommes de l'élan pour l'attaque et de la tenacité pour conserver les positions conquises.”

### HENRY OLIVER REA, 1914.

ENTERED the U.S. Navy May 24, 1917, with the rank of Coxswain. Sent with provisional rank of Ensign to Annapolis July 5, as member of the 1st Officers' Reserve Class from the 4th Naval District. Upon completion of the ten weeks' course there, the provisional rank of Ensign was confirmed. Ordered to report to U.S.S. *Wyoming*. U.S.S. *Wyoming* sailed for Scotland Nov. 21, and returned Dec. 9, 1918. She was one of five ships which comprised the 6th Battle Squadron of the British Grand Fleet. Was present at the surrender of the German High Seas Fleet. Received promotion to Lieutenant (j.g.) March 4, 1918, and was honorably discharged Mar. 3, 1919.

### PAUL REVERE, 1918.

At the Plattsburg Junior Camp in the summer of 1916, and the Harvard R.O.T.C. in the summer of 1918. Was to have gone to Camp Dix Nov. 12, the day after the armistice was signed.

## JUNIUS ALEXANDER RICHARDS, 1911.

ENLISTED in the Aviation Service Apr. 16, 1917, and trained in the 1st Government Aviation Class, at Mineola, N.Y. July 16, commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Reserve Military Aviator, A.S.S.R.C., and stationed as Instructor and Supply Officer, 9th Aero Squadron, at Selfridge Field, Mt. Clemens, Mich. Nov. 20, sailed for England, and there organized and commanded two American Aviation sections of several squadrons each, serving in conjunction with the R.A.F., at Grantham and at Spittlegate. After five months of service at these fields, transferred to the American A.S. Hq. at London, in charge of the technical training of all enlisted men in the American Army A.S. in Great Britain. In July, 1918, ordered to Scotland to command all American Army Aviation units there; directed the training of squadrons for service at the front. Recommended three times for promotion to a captaincy, but the promotion did not go through. [In one of the recommendations for promotion, Captain H.S. Lees-Smith, of the Royal Flying Corps, notes that he never had to take disciplinary action against any of the N.C.O.'s or men under Richards' administration.] Honorably discharged at Garden City, N.Y., Dec. 23, 1918. [Report by Mrs. C. F. Aldrich.]

## ARTHUR LAVALLE RICHMOND, 1914.

ENLISTED as a Sergeant, S.E.R.C., Key West Barracks, Fla., March 1, 1917, and was commissioned 1st

## 202 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Lieutenant, A.S., S.O.R.C., June 25, at Miami, Fla. Stationed as Instructor at Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., from July 12 to Aug. 9. Commanding Officer, 22nd Aero Squadron, stationed at Leaside, Toronto, Canada, from Aug. 13 to Oct. 22. Stationed as Instructor at Scott Field, Belleville, Ill., from Oct. 22 to Dec. 24; and at Park Field, Memphis, Tenn., from Dec. 26 to Oct. 15, 1918, serving as Officer in Charge of Flying. Commissioned Captain, S.C., Regular army, Feb. 18, 1918. Ordered to the Port of Embarkation, Hoboken, N.J., Oct. 15, and remained there until Nov. 11, when ordered to sail. Turned back Nov. 12, and was discharged at Hoboken Dec. 9, 1918.

### LAWRENCE RICHMOND. Ex-1906.

WITH the Harvard R.O.T.C. from June to Aug., 1917; at the 2nd Plattsburg Camp from Aug. to Dec., 1917, and commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry. Attached to the 313th Infantry, Camp Meade, Md., in Dec., 1917, and assigned to the Military Intelligence Division, Washington, in May, 1918. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Infantry in Aug., 1918, and assigned to the staff of the Commanding Officer, A.E.F., Siberia, as Assistant Intelligence Officer, Aug. 10. Made Military Control Officer, Port of Vladivostok, in Dec., 1918. Discharged at San Francisco, March 26, 1919.

### JAMES HAZEN RIPLEY, 1910.

1st Lieutenant, 308th F.A., 78th Division. Entered the 2nd Training Camp at Plattsburg Barracks, N.Y.,



in 1917. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, F.A.R.C., and assigned to the 308th F.A. at Camp Dix. Did overseas duty from May 8, 1918, but did not get to the front. Instructor in Firing, F.A., School of Instruction, Camp Meucon, France. Returned to the U.S. May 16, 1919, and was mustered out May 20, at Camp Dix.

### SIDNEY DILLON RIPLEY, 1910.

ENTERED Troop D, Squadron A Cavalry, N.Y.N.G., June 25, 1917, and was taken into the Federal service Aug. 5. Transferred to Company B, 105th M.G., from the Cavalry, and then to the Interpreters' Corps, Nov. 22, 1917, to report at Fort Jay, Governor's Island, to sail abroad. Left Fort Jay Jan. 4, 1918, for France; landed Jan. 18; was sent to Blois, and put in liaison service between the French and Americans for three months. Transferred to the Labor Bureau, Paris; stayed two weeks; and was then sent to Toulouse until Feb. 3, 1919, and acted as Assistant in procuring civilian laborers for the U.S. Army. This branch was called the Army Service Corps. Transferred in March, 1919, to the Department of Criminal Investigation as a Detective. Worked in Bordeaux until departure for the U.S., July 24, 1919. Discharged Aug. 11.

### WILLIAM MACNEILL RODEWALD, JR., 1916.

ENLISTED March 17, 1917, in the U.S.N.R.F., as a Seaman of the 2nd class, and was put on active duty

## 204 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Apr. 6. Served on U.S.S. *Aloha* from July 5 to Sept. 15, and was then released from active duty to go to Harvard. In 1917 and 1918 took naval courses under Lieutenant-Commander Howell, and June 8 reported for active duty on U.S.S. *Gregory*, a torpedo-boat destroyer, and left Boston for New York June 12. June 23 sailed from New York for Brest, and arrived July 5. From July 12 to Nov. 26 did escort duty from Gibraltar to Marseilles. Dec. 2, went to Venice. Jan. 1, 1919, was made a Quartermaster of the third class, and Jan. 16 transferred to London, and there released from active duty Feb. 5.

### CHRISTOPHER RAYMOND PERRY RODGERS, 1900.

ENTERED the Naval Academy Sept. 7, 1900, and graduated Feb. 2, 1904. Commissioned Ensign Feb. 2, 1906; Lieutenant Feb. 2, 1909; Lieutenant Commander Aug. 29, 1916; and Commander Feb. 1, 1918. Served from the beginning of the war against Germany until Jan., 1918, as Navigator, U.S.S. *Virginia*, and from that time until after the armistice as Executive Officer, U.S.S. *Nebraska*, convoying troops to Europe.

### GEORGE EMLÉN ROOSEVELT, 1905.

ENTERED the Federal service June 28, 1916, as Captain, 12th N.Y. Infantry; served on the Mexican border; and was discharged March 10, 1917. Again entered the Federal service in May, 1917, as Major,

with duties as Brigade Adjutant, 53rd Infantry. Sailed for France in May, 1918. Served in Flanders and France with the 27th Division. Graduated from the A.E.F. Line School, and the A.E.F. General Staff College. Transferred to the 82nd Division as Assistant Chief of Staff G-3, and was promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel and assigned as Chief of Staff, 82nd Division. Returned as Chief of Staff, 82nd Division, and was discharged in May, 1919.

### JOHN KEAN ROOSEVELT, 1907.

IN June, 1917, commissioned 1st Lieutenant, S.O.R.C., and resigned in Feb., 1918, never having been called to active service. In March, commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Class 5, for general service, and placed on active service. Promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.). From March to Jan., 1919, attached to the office of the Superintending Constructor of Aircraft, U.S.N., New York, and for some time detailed as Production Inspector on flying boats N.C. 1, 2, 3, 4. Relieved from active service in Jan., 1919.

### PHILIP JAMES ROOSEVELT, 1909.

FROM Apr. 12 to Aug. 15, 1917, 1st Lieutenant in the A.S. Training Section, office of the Chief Signal Officer, War Department, Washington, D.C. From Aug. 15, 1917, to Feb. 21, 1919, Captain in the A.S. Sailed for overseas duty Oct. 29, 1917, arriving in France Nov. 11. Adjutant, St. Maixent A.S. Con-

centration Camp, from Nov. 29 to Jan. 5, 1918; Adjutant, 1st Pursuit Group, A.S., Jan. 5 to May 30; Operations Officer, 1st Pursuit, May 30 to Aug. 10, and received the Croix de Guerre with Palm. Operations Officer, A.S., 1st Army, from Aug. 10 to Aug. 26; Operations Officer, 1st Pursuit Wing, A.S., from Aug. 26 to Dec. 23 (General Hq., A.E.F. citation, citation Hq. Group of American Armies, A.S.); General Hq., A.E.F., from Dec. 23 to Feb. 20, 1919. Major, A.S., Feb. 21. Sailed for the U.S. Feb. 25, and was discharged March 31, 1919. Took part in the following actions: Champagne sector (quiet), from Jan. 5 to Apr. 30, 1918; Toul sector (quiet), from Apr. 30 to June 28; Château-Thierry sector (active), from June 30 to Aug. 12; St. Mihiel sector, from Aug. 26 to Sept. 20; Argonne-Meuse sector, from Sept. 20 to Nov. 11, 1919. The citations follow.

"As Operations Officer, Pursuit Wing, First Army, this officer, by his untiring efforts, combined with his remarkably tactical conception, rendered exceptionally meritorious service. By his splendid enthusiasm and energy, he inspired his subordinates and gave to the units of the First Army a splendid *ESPRIT DE CORPS*."

"Officier d'un dévouement et d'une conscience militaire admirables. Successivement au 1st Pursuit Group, puis à l'Aéronautique de la première Armée américaine, a rendu les plus signalés services, a largement contribué au magnifique rendement de l'Aviation américaine dans les batailles de la Marne et de l'Aisne."

"For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services with Pursuit Wing, 1st Army, France, A.E.F."

## GEORGE MEAD RUSHMORE, 1909.

ENLISTED in the Regular army Aug. 9, 1917, as a Private, and was assigned to the 38th Infantry. Made Corporal in Sept., and Sergeant about the end of Oct. In Dec., assigned to the 7 M.G. Battalion, 3rd Division. Left for France in Feb., 1918, and was later assigned to D Company, 9th M.G. Battalion. First engaged in action in the early part of June, and was wounded July 16 in the second battle of the Marne. Discharged March 25, 1919, with the rank of Sergeant.

## STEPHEN SANFORD, 1918.

ENLISTED in the Yale Naval Training Service in Aug., 1918, and was discharged in Jan., 1919. [Report by John Sanford.]

## †RALPH SANGER, 1900.

RALPH SANGER was born in Cambridge on the thirty-first of May, 1882. He was the son of Ellen Horswell and the late William T. Sanger. His grandfather was Judge George P. Sanger of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, and his great-grandfather, after whom he was named, the Rev. Ralph Sanger, Unitarian clergyman, of Salem, Massachusetts. Sanger entered St. Marks in 1897 in the Fourth Form, and graduated in 1900. He graduated from Harvard four years later,

just 100 years after his great-grandfather Zedekiah Sanger, whose portrait hangs in Memorial Hall. He engaged in several business enterprises after graduating from college, and was connected with the Morris Plan Banking Company just before entering military service.

In August, 1917, he volunteered at Plattsburg; graduated in November as Captain of Infantry; and in December was transferred to the Air Service, United States Army. He then went to the Aviation Fields at Austin and San Diego, Texas, and then to Mineola, where he got his "wings" as Captain in the Air Service, under Major Hitchcock. He went to France in Aug., 1918, and was there promoted to Third in Command of the Flying Field at Orly. He was accidentally killed while on flying duty on the twenty-ninth of August, 1918. He is survived by his wife, who was Miss Virginia Sturges Osborn. They were married on the sixteenth of November, 1904. Their only son, Fairfield Osborn Sanger, died in June, 1917, at the age of ten.

Ralph Sanger's strong personality at school can be analyzed into quiet industry, hearty and sincere friendliness, and a poise very unusual in his age. His toleration and self-reliance, free from egotism, made him one of the pillars of the school in his day, and brought him a respect and esteem which he never failed to justify. He was invariably and essentially a gentleman, and could have been nothing else under any circumstances of life. He had to a great degree the rare faculty of keeping his own counsel, and accepting the tasks of life as he did the rewards, with a calm, confident bearing, and without question or comment. The friendliness which he so freely extended to others therefore em-



RALPH SANGER





braced a dignity and grace which at once won their confidence. His sense of humor was perhaps his basic mental quality, and is the key to his cheerful, even disposition and breadth of character.

His mature judgment and intelligent sympathies were invaluable in France, and were at once discovered and utilized. When made third in command at Orly, he was warned by a friend that he would meet with great difficulties; the Colonel in command was a very strict disciplinarian, and the pilots had been found to be somewhat at loose ends. Sanger saw them; saw as he expressed it, that they were "a fine lot of young college graduates"; instantly analyzed the difficulty as all work and no play, and set about constructing some sort of amusement centre for them, and establishing reasonable control over their Paris leave. There had been nothing for them to do when not flying, and the reaction in the city had been unwholesome. Purely of his own will, and further to command the respect of his men, he learned to fly every kind of machine himself, for he could not stand by in security while his subordinates took the personal risks. The inevitable result was not only better discipline and work, but the warmest affection and deepest respect and obedience from those under him. The testimony to this affection in letters received at his death is touching; and when the Colonel, who was putting up a building at Orly, allowed Mrs. Sanger to furnish it as a club, they at once asked that it should be named Sanger Hall.

Sanger was naturally endowed for responsibility and command. His own splendid balance never deserted him, and his judgment was invariably true and wise; but neither of these could have availed without the

## 210 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

most conspicuous and pervasive of all: his boundless belief in his fellow-men, and his unfailing readiness to serve them.

### WILLIAM CARY SANGER, JR., 1912.

FROM Dec., 1916, to May, 1917, Ambulance Driver in France, A.A.F.S. From Aug. 27 to Nov. 27, 1917, at the O.T.C. at Fort Niagara, N.Y., and there commissioned 1st Lieutenant on the latter date. From Dec. 15, 1917, to May 7, 1918, with the 165th Depot Brigade, Camp Travis, Tex. From May 10 to May 31, with the Military Intelligence Branch, Executive Division, General Staff, Washington, D.C. Sailed for France June 7. From June 20 to Oct. 20, Assistant to the Military Attaché, American Embassy, Paris, France. From Oct. 23 to May 29, 1919, with the 131st Infantry, 33rd Division, A.E.F., and from Nov. 6 to 11 in the line with them at Woel, France. During the winter of 1918-19, served with the 131st Infantry in Belgium and Luxembourg. Sailed for the U.S.A. May 14. Mustered out of service at Camp Upton, L.I., N.Y., May 31, 1919.

### RUSSELL ELLIS SARD, 1901.

ENTERED the Office of Naval Intelligence about Oct. 1, 1917, as a Voluntary Aide. In Dec., made Executive Aide of the Office of Naval Intelligence, and received a Lieutenant's (U.S.N.R.F.) commission in the R.F. Dec. 26. Served until Aug., 1918, and then upon

application was transferred to Naval Aviation in Aug., and ordered to Hampton Roads for a course of training. After a short period of training in the duties of Intelligence Officer and Communication Officer, involving sea patrol work, was ordered abroad and sailed Sept. 12, 1918. Attached to Admiral Sims' staff in London. Duty involved work in England, France and Belgium. Returned to this country early in Dec., and was placed on the inactive list in Jan., 1919. Resignation from the R.F. was accepted as of Apr. 21, 1919. Promotion to Lieutenant-Commander went through as of Apr. 1, 1919, after transfer to the Naval Reserve Flying Corps.

#### HERMANN CASPAR SCHWAB, 1909.

ENLISTED May 10, 1917, as a Private in the N.Y. Regiment of the O.T.C. at Plattsburg, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry Aug. 15, and assigned to Camp Upton. There served on Cantonment Hq. Staff under Major-General J. Franklin Bell until Aug., 1918, and was appointed 1st Lieutenant in Jan., 1918, and Captain of Infantry in June. In Aug., 1918, transferred to the 12th Division at Camp Devens, and stationed there with varied duties until honorably discharged in Dec., 1918.

#### LAWRENCE VON POST SCHWAB, 1909.

ENLISTED in the Regular army at Camp Lee, Va., Oct. 18, 1917, and was immediately transferred to the

## 212 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

N.A. and assigned as a Private to Company F, 317th Infantry, serving as Company Clerk. Made Corporal Nov. 17, and Jan. 5, 1918, entered the Division O.T.C.; but because of ill health was transferred from the Infantry to the S.C. Feb. 8, 1918, followed the prescribed course of two months' training at Columbus, O., and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the S.C. From Columbus assigned to Waco, Tex.; later to Camp Greene, N.C.; Garden City, L.I.; and finally to Fort Wayne, Detroit, Mich. Discharged at Fort Wayne Dec. 6, 1918.

### HOWLAND SEABURY, 1919.

ENLISTED in the U.S.A. Oct. 11, 1918. Corporal in the Harvard S.A.T.C., U.S.A. Discharged from the U.S.A. Dec. 10, 1918.

### PHILIP MASON SEARS, 1918.

ENTERED the C.A.C. Oct. 12, 1918, as a Private. Discharged Jan. 3, 1919, and at the same time received commission as 2nd Lieutenant in the C.A.R.C.

### RICHARD DUDLEY SEARS, JR., 1915.

APPLIED for active duty in the N.R.F., and was assigned to the Naval Radio Station, Torpedo Station, Newport, R.I., March 28, 1917. Enrolled as an Elec-

trician, 2nd class, Radio; and was promoted to Electrician, 1st class, Radio, July 13, 1917, while serving at sea on board U.S.S. *Vesuvius*. Promoted to Chief Electrician, Radio, while serving on Torpedo Testing Barge 2, March 2, 1919. Promoted to Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., while serving at the U.S. Naval Experimental Station, New London, Aug. 8, 1918, and held this rank until released from active duty June 24, 1919. At the time of discharge was serving in the Machinery Division, Boston Navy Yard, as Officer in Charge of radio compass work of the 1st Naval District, and Assistant to the Radio Material Officer.

#### HENRY SETON, 1913.

FROM June to Dec., 1916, served with the A.A.F.S., sections 3 and 8. Oct. 26, 1917, made 2nd Lieutenant (provisional), 22nd Infantry; and June 11, 1918, 1st Lieutenant (temporary), 22nd Infantry. Resignation accepted Dec. 27, 1918.

#### HERBERT BRAMWELL SHAW, 1907.

AT Plattsburg from May 14 to Aug. 14, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, and assigned to duty at the Remount Depot from Aug. 29 to Apr. 13, 1918. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant Feb. 9. Apr. 13, assigned to Field Remount Squadron 308. Adjutant of Provisionary Battalion Remount Squadrons 305, 306, 307, 308. Sailed June 29. Remained on duty with Remount Squadron 308, Seine et Marne. Transferred and per-

## 214 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

manently assigned to Hq., Remount Division, Tours, Sept. 9, and promoted to Captain Oct. 2, 1918. Demobilized in France May 9, 1919.

### QUINCY ADAMS SHAW, 2ND, 1904.

[Does not answer. Captain, Remounts.]

### JOHN BEDFORD SHOBER, 1911.

APPOINTED 1st Lieutenant, A.S.A., Supply Division, Traffic and Storage Branch, Division of Military Aeronautics, on duty at Washington, D.C., in June, 1917; at Newport News, Va., in Sept.; at Arcadia, Fla., in Nov.; at Dayton, O., in May, 1918; and at Baltimore, Md., in June. Appointed Aviation Officer, Port of Embarkation, Baltimore, Md., in July, 1918, Commanding Officer, 814th Depot Aero Squadron (detachment). Captain, A.S., in March, 1919.

### PEMBERTON HUTCHINSON SHOBER, 1913.

ENTERED Battery C, 1st Pa. F.A., N.G., U.S., in June, 1916, with the rank of Private, and left May 9, 1917, recommended for the R.O.T.C. During this period, performed five months' border service. From May 11, to Aug. 15, 1917, served in the 3rd Battery, 1st R.O.T.C., Fort Niagara, N.Y., as a Cadet, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A. From Aug. 15, served with the 312th F.A., 79th Division, as 2nd Lieutenant; from Dec. 31, 1917, to May 6, 1919, as 1st

Lieutenant; and from May 6 to Aug. 31, 1919, 1st Lieutenant with the 12th F.A., 2nd Division. Saw overseas service from July 14, 1918, to Aug. 6, 1919. Promoted to Cadet in May, 1917; to 2nd Lieutenant in Aug., 1917; and to 1st Lieutenant in Dec., 1917. Honorably discharged Aug. 31, 1919, at Fort D. A. Russel, Wyo.

### LIVINGSTON LYMAN SHORT, Ex-1910.

ENTERED the Plattsburg Training Camp in May, 1917, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Q.M.C., in Aug. In Oct., assigned to the Supply Company, Q.M.C. 306. Sailed for France in Jan., 1918, and commanded the Supply Company, Q.M.C. 306, from Jan., 1918, until May, 1919. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant in Oct., 1918, and discharged in May, 1919.

### FREDERICK WILLIAM SIMONDS, Ex-1906.

IN Feb., 1916, served as a Volunteer Ambulance Driver in France, in the Section Sanitaire Américaine No. 5 (Formation Harjes). In Aug., 1917, was appointed Section Leader, S.S.U. 59, Harjes-Norton service. In Nov., 1917, commissioned 1st Lieutenant, U.S.A. Ambulance Service with the French Army, and assigned to the command of S.S.U. 649. In Apr.-May, 1918, completed and passed the course of the "Centre d'Instruction Automobile de Meaux" (French Army School for officers of the automobile service). In June, 1918, assigned to the command of S.S.U. 501. In

Nov. assigned to duty at Paris. From Feb., 1916, until the armistice, saw service with the above units in different sectors of the front from Belfort to the North Sea. In March, 1919, assigned to duty as Diplomatic Courier for the Peace Commission, and as such visited Belgium, Holland, Denmark, Sweden, Finland, Germany, Poland, Lithuania, Latvia, Austria-Hungary, Switzerland, Italy, Serbia, Roumania, Bulgaria, and Turkey. Returned to the U.S. in Sept., 1919, and was honorably discharged in Oct., 1919. Received the following citations:

**CROIX DE GUERRE.** "Engagé volontaire américain; n'a cessé depuis 10 mois de déployer la plus grande activité dans son service qu'il accomplit avec un inlassable dévouement, toujours prêt à partir dans les missions les plus périlleuses, sait conserver un calme complet dans les circonstances les plus difficiles, s'est particulièrement distingué dans les attaques de mars, décembre, 1916, janvier, 1917, dans un secteur très exposé."

**MÉDAILLE D'HONNEUR.** "A prêté son dévoué concours au Service de Santé français et s'est particulièrement distingué lors de l'explosion de la Courneuve. M. le Lieutenant Simonds est autorisé à porter cette Médaille suspendue à la boutonnière par un ruban tricolore également divisé. Ce diplôme lui a été délivré afin de perpétuer dans sa famille et au milieu de ses concitoyens le souvenir de son honorable et courageuse conduite."

JOHN SIMPKINS, 1909.

ENLISTED in the F.A., Mass. Volunteer Militia, in May, 1914. Private, Corporal, Battalion Sergeant-



Major; Regimental Sergeant-Major on Mexican border service from July 3 to Oct. 19, 1916. 1st Lieutenant, Hq. Company, May 9, 1917. Captain, Hq. Company, 2nd Mass. F.A., May 25. This was drafted into Federal service Aug. 5 as the 102nd F.A., 51st Brigade, 26th Division. Sailed for foreign service with the A.E.F., Sept. 23. Continuous service as Regimental Intelligence Officer, Munitions Officer, Operations Officer, and Commander of Hq. Company, 102nd F.A., during eighteen months' active duty, being 220 days engaged with the enemy. Served in the following sectors: Feb. 3, 1918, to March 20, Chemin des Dames; Apr. 3 to June 26, Toul sector; July 5 to Aug. 4, Château-Thierry (Pas Fini sector); Sept. 13 to Oct. 12, Troyon (St. Mihiel); Oct. 16 to Nov. 11, 1918, Neptune (Verdun). Took part in the following engagements and battles: Seicheprey, Apr. 20-21, 1918; Xivray-Marvoisin, June 16-17; Aisne-Marne offensive, July 18-Aug. 4; St. Mihiel offensive, Sept. 13-15; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Oct. 16-Nov. 11, 1918. Sailed for the U.S. March 31, 1919; arrived Apr. 14. Honorably discharged as Captain, F.A., U.S.A., Apr. 29, 1919.

✠NATHANIEL STONE SIMPKINS, JR., 1905.

NATHANIEL STONE SIMPKINS, JR., the eldest son of Nathaniel Stone Simpkins and Mabel Kingsley Jenks Simpkins, was born in New York on the fourteenth of December, 1885. He lived abroad for several years, entered St. Mark's as a member of the Third Form in 1901, and Harvard College in the class of 1909. Upon leaving college he went into the business of insurance

in Boston. He was married in 1911 to Miss Olivia Thorndike, of Boston, who survives him with their two sons, Nathaniel Stone Simpkins 3rd, born in 1912, and Oliver Thorndike Simpkins, born in 1917. Simpkins' father, two uncles, and two brothers were graduates of St. Mark's, and his youngest brother is now a member of the School.

In February, 1916, he enlisted as a Private in Battery F, First Regiment of Field Artillery, and went to Texas in June with the National Guard as Battalion Quartermaster. He was stationed at El Paso, and served five months on the border. While there he was elected Second Lieutenant of Battery D, and in May, 1917, First Lieutenant. On May first he was detailed as Aide-de-Camp to General Clarence R. Edwards, then commanding the Northeastern Department, and in September he accompanied Major-General Edwards, Commander of the Twenty-Sixth Division, to France. In January, 1918, he was promoted to the rank of Captain as the result of examinations. He served at the front from February, 1918, until his death from pneumonia on the twenty-second of October, 1918, at Souilly. He took part in the battles of Seicheprey, Chateau-Thierry, and St. Mihiel.

As known to his comrades at St. Mark's, Simpkins was quiet and modest. This modesty, combined with an intensely sympathetic disposition, at first masked his deep moral force from his fellows; but as responsibilities multiplied, and his simple acceptance of every duty that came to him was evident, his character began to be properly appreciated, as his courteous personality had always been. Under the almost feminine sympathy, which never needed appeal, a moral bravery



NATHANIEL STONE SIMPKINS, JR.



far beyond that of most men had quietly developed, until, when he entered the Army, no truer example of the gentleman ever represented St. Mark's. Testimony of his devotion to his comrades in the war and of his military services adds nothing to his School's estimate of him, for kindness, gentleness and bravery were always the motives of his character. Nothing could better show the quality of his faith than the following, from an address he delivered to his Company at a religious service: "Christ will always listen to you, no matter how humble your petition. If you have asked a reasonable favor of Him; and if you have done everything in your earthly power to carry out what you want, provided it is good for you, it has always been my belief that it will be granted to you. I say this, for it has been the case in my own personal life. You have had ten years' teaching of Christ the Pacifist. It is now that you must, face to face with death, see Christ as he truly is: Christ the Soldier; Christ the Fighter; and Christ the greatest leader of men that ever walked this earth." The following extracts from resolutions adopted at a meeting of the Rector, Wardens and Vestrymen of St. John's Church, Beverly Farms, Mass., of which he was a Vestryman at the time of his death, offer striking proof of promise fulfilled:

"Next to his family the two things that he held most dear were the Army and the Church. The worship at St. John's appealed to him, and his love for her was great. She owes him much for work done, for genial comradeship, and for the good feeling in Church and Vestry which came from his presence among us. But it was in the Army that Captain Simpkins came into his own. He was in the thick of the fight at Château-

## 220 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Thierry and at St. Mihiel, and to those who knew him his rapid promotion was no surprise, for they knew what manner of man he was, and what measure of soldier he had become. He loved his fellow-men as it is given to few men to do, and his influence for good upon those with whom he came in close contact is not to be measured in words. He was a Christian, a gentleman, and a good soldier."

### WILLARD SEARS SIMPKINS, 1913.

ENTERED the service as 2nd Lieutenant, 102nd F.A., July 25, 1917. Made 2nd Lieutenant in the Regular army, and detailed as Aide-de-Camp to Brigadier-General G. H. Shelton, commanding the 51st Infantry Brigade, 26th Division, July 18, 1918. As such, completed active service in France Dec. 12, 1918. Made 1st Lieutenant in the Regular army Feb. 4, 1919. Invalided home, and later detailed as Aide-de-Camp to Major-General C. R. Edwards, March 1, 1919. Resigned from the service Aug. 8, 1919. Took part in the following battles: Château-Thierry, or second Marne offensive, July 18, 1918; St. Mihiel drive, Sept. 12; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Oct. 10, 1918.

### WILLIAM SLOAN SIMPSON, 1895.

ENTERED the 133rd F.A., 36th Division, as a Major, Aug. 4, 1917. Trained at Camp Bowie; graduated from the Fort Sill School of Fire; and was promoted

to Lieutenant-Colonel in the 133rd F.A., July 24, 1918. Sailed for France July 31, and was assigned as Chief of Staff, 61st F.A. Brigade, about Sept. 1, 1918. Returned to the U.S. Apr. 2, 1919; on duty with the General Staff in Washington until Aug. 15; and was mustered out of the service Aug. 24, 1919.

CHARLES MORRIS SMITH, 3RD., 1915.

ENLISTED in May, 1917, in Base Hospital No. 8 (Post Graduate Hospital, N.Y.) as a Private. Sailed July 30 on S.S. *Saratoga*, which was sunk off Staten Island. Sailed Aug. 7 on S.S. *Finland*, and arrived at St. Nazaire Aug. 20. With Base Hospital No. 8 at Savenay (Loire Inférieure) until July 31, 1918. Transferred to the Gasoline and Oil Department, Q.M.C. service, between Château-Thierry and Soissons. Performed service in Paris from Aug. 25 to Jan. 22, 1919, as French-American Liaison of Gasoline and Oil. Passed examination for 2nd Lieutenant, Q.M.C., Nov. 8, 1919, but the commission was withheld because of the armistice. Discharged Feb. 20, 1919.

EUGÈNE DUTILH SMITH, 1908.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant Dec. 15, 1917, Ordnance R.C., U.S.A.; promoted to 1st Lieutenant, Ordnance, U.S.A., Sept. 11, 1918; discharged Dec. 24, 1918.

## GEORGE WATSON HALL SMITH, 1914.

ENROLLED in the U.S.N.R.F. at Newport, R.I., May 15, 1917. Made Quartermaster of the 3rd class, U.S.S. *Alcada*, stationed at Newport and New London, patrol off Block Island and Montauk. Made Quartermaster of the 2nd class, New London, in July, 1917, and Storekeeper of the 2nd class, New London, in Oct. On duty receiving a submarine net destined for the English Channel. This net was forty-one miles long. Storekeeper of the 1st class, New London, in March, 1918. Commissioned Ensign, Pay Corps, Newport, May 25, and at Annapolis June 10. Reported Aug. 1 at Manitowoc, Wis., as Supply Officer, U.S.S. *Blue Ridge*, troop transport for the English Channel. Released from active service Jan. 29, 1919, at the Boston Navy Yard.

## GORDON ARTHUR SMITH, 1904.

STARTED training on seaplanes as a civilian in the winter of 1916-17. Flew seaplanes and instructed, still as a civilian, during the spring and summer of 1917. Entered the U.S. Naval Reserve Flying Corps with the rank of Ensign in Oct., 1917, and sailed for France Oct. 14. Promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.) in the spring of 1918, and to Lieutenant in the fall.



## JOHN COTTON SMITH, 1906.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, R.C., Fort Myer, Va., Nov. 27, 1917, and reported for duty at Leon Springs Training Camp, Camp Stanley, Tex., Dec. 19. Relieved from duty at Camp Stanley, May 18, 1918, and reported at Camp Lee, Petersburg, Va., June 2. Sailed from Newport News, Va., Aug. 5, with the 31st Provisional Company, July Automatic Infantry Replacement draft; landed at Brest, France, Aug. 18; and was assigned to the 331st Infantry Aug. 27. Sailed from Brest with the 331st Infantry Jan. 17, 1919; landed at New York Jan. 26; and was discharged Feb. 6 by special order No. 37, Hq. Camp Upton, New York, Feb. 6, 1919.

## WILLIAM ALDEN SMITH, JR., 1911.

APPOINTED Captain July 10, 1917, and assigned to duty in the office of Chief Signal Officer during the initial organization of the A.S., handling receipt of applications for commissions and assignments to schools of military aeronautics. Upon application for foreign or at least field service, assigned to Kelly Field, San Antonio, Tex., the largest A.S. mobilization camp in the U.S.; placed in charged of all organization of squadrons and detachments in the 1st Training Brigade for overseas and other stations, Dec. 7, 1917. Detailed as Adjutant, Flying Department, Kelly Field No. 2, Feb. 12, 1918. Reported for special duty at the A.S. Flying School, Rockwell Field, San Diego,

## 224 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Cal., March 10. Assigned to March Field, Riverside, Cal., Apr. 13. Acting Commanding at this post during its organization until June 13, 1918. Detailed as Adjutant, March Field, and later as Executive Officer. Qualified as pilot, and rated as Reserve Military Aviator. Recommended three times for promotion. Honorably discharged Jan. 10, 1919, and re-commissioned Major in the A.S., S.R.C. (flying status), Feb. 3, 1919.

### HENRY BIGELOW WILLIAMS SNELLING, 1917.

ENTERED the F.A., C.O.T.S., at Camp Taylor, Ky., Oct. 23, 1918, and left Nov. 30, 1918. Rank on enlisting, Private.

### GEORGE PALEN SNOW, 1900.

ADMITTED to the F.A., C.O.T.S., at Camp Zachary Taylor, Louisville, Ky., Aug. 30, 1918, and enlisted in the U.S. Army the following day. Served with the War Trade Board, New York City, from Sept., 1917, to Sept., 1918, as Department Chief. Attended the Artillery School at Camp Zachary Taylor until Dec. 28, 1918. Commissioned Captain Dec. 28, and discharged on the same day.

### HERBERT SNYDER, MASTER.

ENLISTED Jan. 5, 1918, in the O.T.S., Camp Upton, and was made Sergeant, Company A, 308th Infantry,

Apr. 2. Landed in France Apr. 24, and served in the Arras sector from May 26 to 31, and the Vosges sector from June 16 to July 14. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Infantry, July 14. Assigned to the 9th Infantry July 26. In the Marbache sector from Aug. 4 to Aug. 16; the St. Mihiel offensive from Sept. 12 to 15; and the Champagne offensive (Blanc Mont) from Oct. 2 to 10. Made 1st Lieutenant Oct. 28. In the Meuse-Argonne offensive from Nov. 1 to 11. Served with the Regiment in Germany. Landed in the U.S. June 1, 1919, and was discharged June 6, 1919. Received the Croix de Guerre with Palm, and a citation by General Hq. of the A.E.F.; both "for gallantry" in Champagne.

#### WILLIAM DAVIES SOHIER, JR., 1907.

ENTERED the service Aug. 27, 1917, as Officer Candidate at Plattsburg Barracks, N.Y. Commissioned as Captain of Infantry Nov. 27. Attached to the 314th Infantry, Camp Meade, Md., Nov. 27. Assigned to duty with casualties at Camp Merritt, N.J., Apr. 6, 1918. Discharged Feb. 10, 1919.

#### EDWARD GRANT SPARROW, 1918.

ACCEPTED for enlistment in the U.S. Marine Corps at New York, July 8, 1918; sworn in at Paris Island July 14, and underwent training there. Transferred to Quantico, Va., Aug. 31, and attached to Company A, 11th Regiment. Sailed for France from Philadelphia

## 226 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Sept. 30, and arrived at Brest Oct. 13. Went to Marseilles Oct. 23, and did guard duty there. Promoted to Private of the 1st class Apr. 1, 1919. Editor of the Company newspaper. Left Marseilles for Brest June 8, to go on an expedition to Silesia; but the expedition did not materialize. Sailed from Brest July 29 for the U.S. on U.S.S. *Orizaba*, and landed at Hampton Roads, Va., Aug. 6. Discharged Aug. 11, 1919.

### ELBRIDGE GERRY SPAULDING, 1902.

WENT abroad with the A.R.C. in June, 1918. Assigned to the 35th Division, and remained with it until Sept. 12, when transferred to the 78th Division. Remained with the latter until the armistice, and returned in Dec., 1918.

### STEPHEN VAN RENSSELAER SPAULDING, 1903.

ENLISTED in the 74th Regiment, N.Y. State Guard. Commissioned a Lieutenant, and served until the spring of 1919.

### THOMAS GAGER SPENCER, 1902.

ENLISTED at Washington Barracks, D.C., June 4, 1918, and served as a Private in the 31st Service Company, S.C., College Park, Md., from June to Aug., and in the 13th Service Company, S.C., Camp Alfred Vail,

N.J., from Aug. to Nov. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, S.C., Nov. 5, 1918, and honorably discharged at Camp Alfred Vail, Dec. 7, 1918.

### GEORGE GILL STEARNS, 1905.

[Address unknown.] From a previous report, dated March 4, 1919: "Branch of Service, Infantry. Rank, Private. Post, 1st Canadian Reserve Battalion. Still in service in England." The Harvard War Records Office adds, on the authority of Mrs. Richard S. Stearns, that on May 17, 1919, Stearns was at Camp Seaford, Sussex, England.

### CHARLES RICHARD STEEDMAN, 1915.

INTENSIVE training in the Harvard R.O.T.C. from May 8 to Aug. 15, 1917. Enlisted in the Aviation Section, U.S.S.C., Sept. 18, as a Private of the 1st class. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Reserve Military Aviator, at San Antonio, June 5, 1918. Discharged at Garden City, N.Y., Dec. 11, 1918.

### JOHN LONGWORTH STETTINIUS, 1900.

COMMISSIONED Major in the Judge Advocate General's Section of the O.R.C., June 22, 1918, and held offices in organizations as follows: July 11 to Sept. 18, 1918, Assistant Camp Judge Advocate, Camp Funston, Kan.; Sept. 18 to Jan. 23, 1919, Assistant Div-

## 228 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

ision Judge Advocate, 10th Division, Camp Funston; Jan. 23 to Feb. 18, Division Judge Advocate, 10th Division, Camp Funston; Feb. 18 to Oct. 14, Camp Judge Advocate, Camp Funston; Oct. 14, to date [Oct. 29, 1919] Division Judge Advocate, 7th Division, Camp Funston. Although an applicant for immediate discharge from the service and a commission in the O.R.C., was placed on the list of officers to be retained in the service after Nov. 1, 1919.

### YALE STEVENS, 1910.

WENT to the Plattsburg O.T.C. in May, 1917, as "recommended but not yet commissioned" in the O.R.C. In July, commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, R.C. In Aug. recommissioned Captain of Infantry, R.C., and ordered to the 76th Division at Camp Devens. There assigned to the 303rd M.G. Battalion. In March, 1918, sent to take the M.G. course at the Infantry School of Arms, Fort Sill, Okla. Upon return to Camp Devens, transferred to Camp Hancock, Ga., to the M.G. Training Centre, and there assigned to the M.G. School. Appointed Adjutant in June, 1918, and remained as such until discharged in Dec., 1918.

### PHILIP STEVENSON, 1910.

WITH the 1st Penn. Cavalry in Aug., 1917, and 2nd Lieutenant in the Remount Service in July, 1918. Attached to G-4, General Staff, at Tours, France, from July to Dec., 1918. Discharged Jan. 11, 1919.

## CAMPBELL WHITE STEWARD, 1905.

SERVED with the Y.M.C.A. from Dec., 1917, to Feb., 1919. On duty during the first month at the A.S. camp at Issoudun, France, and the rest of the time managing the Officers' Hotel at Tours.

## CARL SENFF STILLMAN, 1892.

VOLUNTEER member of the Norton-Harjes Ambulance Service, Section 7, from July to Dec., 1917. With the Rolling Canteen on the Italian Front, Red Cross, from May to Dec., 1918, with the rank of Lieutenant. Made a Lieutenant of the Italian Army, complimentary, for services rendered. Cited for bravery, with the Italian War Cross. The citation follows.

"For bravery displayed in the performance of his duties, Lieutenant Stillman voluntarily entered the front lines to effect his usual distribution of comforts to the soldiers and accomplished his task in an admirable manner even during the violent fire of an artillery duel." [Report by Mrs. C. S. Stillman.]

## CARL SENFF STILLMAN, JR., 1917.

MEMBER of the British R.A.F., with rank of Flight Cadet, from Apr. to Dec., 1918, training in Canada when the armistice was signed. [Report by Mrs. C. S. Stillman.]

ELIJAH HUBBARD STILLMAN, 1917.

MEMBER of the British R.A.F. from Apr. to Dec., 1918, training in Canada when the armistice was signed. [Report by Mrs. C. S. Stillman.]

LAWRENCE BOWRING STODDART, JR.,  
1917.

[Does not answer. Private, Royal Artillery.]

EDWARD PORTER STREET, 1916.

ENROLLED in the U.S.N.R.F. as a Quartermaster of the 3rd class, March 24, 1917. Went into active service Apr. 14, and was on the Coast Patrol at Newport, R.I., during the summer of 1917. Commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Sept. 18. Attended the 2nd R.O.T.S. at the Naval Academy from Oct. 11 to Jan. 31, 1918, and was then commissioned Ensign for temporary service in the U.S. Navy, and ordered to the destroyer *Gregory*. U.S.S. *Gregory* arrived overseas July 5, and was attached to the patrol squadrons based on Gibraltar, doing escort duty in the Mediterranean. Commissioned temporary Lieutenant (j.g.) Aug. 15. After the signing of the armistice the *Gregory* was ordered to Venice, and spent six months in the Adriatic, principally around Fiume and the Dalmatian coast. During May, 1919, went to Smyrna, Constantinople and Batum, Russia. Returned to the



U.S. in June, reaching New York June 13. Resignation from the service accepted July 15, 1919.

### ALEXANDER STRONG, 1908.

ENLISTED Aug. 21, 1917, in the U.S.N.R., Class 4 for service in Class 5, as a 2nd class Seaman. Called to active duty and entered the Aviation Ground School at the Mass. Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Sept. 17. Graduated from the Ground School, and was transferred to the training camp at Hampton Roads, U.S. Naval Air Station, Nov. 10. Transferred Jan. 9, 1918, for further flight training, to the U.S. Naval Aeronautic Station, Pensacola, Fla. Qualified as Naval Aviator Feb. 5. Commissioned Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Class 5, Feb. 25, to rank from Feb. 14, and transferred to the U.S. Naval Air Station, Hampton Roads, Va., March 5. Performed various duties, from Instructor to Assistant Squadron Commander. Promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.) June 15, to rank from May 1, 1918. Performed duties of Flight Officer and Patrol Squadron Commander. Promoted to Lieutenant Dec. 3, to rank from Oct. 1, 1918. Performed duties of Aide for operations, in which capacity had charge of and was responsible to the Commanding Officer for all flying activities of the station. Placed on inactive duty status Jan. 15, 1919. Still provisional Lieutenant, U.S.N.R.F., Class 5, on inactive duty. Had about 225 hours of flying in all types of naval seaplanes, of which about 100 hours consisted of patrol work off shore.

## ROGER STURGIS, 1914.

ENLISTED at Fort McDowell, Cal., in the Regular army, Oct. 5, 1917. Served two weeks in a recruiting company, and was then assigned to the 61st U.S. Infantry. Made a Corporal in Nov., and in March, 1918, was appointed Duty Sergeant in Company I, 61st U.S. Infantry, at Camp Green, N.C. Apr. 16, sailed from Hoboken, N.J., in the Fifth Division (Regulars), and arrived at Brest Apr. 30. The Division was sent to Bar-sur-Aube for training, and towards the end of May to Gerardmer. Then it joined the French in the quiet Anould sector. Was here put in charge of the Battalion liaison men, or "runners." Here a German raid was repulsed, in which some casualties were suffered and prisoners taken. Then sent to Arches for more training, and then to the front on the St. Die sector, July 4. Remained until the end of Aug., and then went to the St. Mihiel salient. In the front line from Sept. 11 to 28; then relieved and sent to Toul. Oct. 14, sent into the Argonne-Meuse offensive. Was mentioned, and awarded a Divisional Citation, for leading fourteen men on an advance through woods cut off by our own artillery fire. With many others, was sent to La Valbonne, France, to school to be commissioned as 2nd Lieutenant, and was there when the armistice was signed. Continued there until the middle of Jan., when the course ended. Commissioned and assigned to Hq. Troop, 5th Division, and put in charge of the Hq. Motor Transportation. Served for the next eight months in the Army of Occupation, with Division Hq. in Esch. Returned home

July 21, 1919. Recommended and retained for a commission in the Regular service, and in command of Hq. Troop since Aug. [Dec. 8, 1919.]

JOHN RICHARD SUYDAM, JR., 1905.

ENTERED service in the N.Y. Coast Artillery July 15, 1917, with the rank of 1st Lieutenant. On duty from Aug. to Jan., 1918, at Fort Totten, N.Y.; and from Jan. to June at the American University, Washington, D.C., engaged in developing a process for making mustard gas. Held the rank of 1st Lieutenant in the Ordnance R.C., and later in the Chemical Service Section. On duty from June, 1918, to Dec. at the Edgewood Arsenal, Edgewood, Md., engaged in the manufacture of mustard gas. While there, was transferred as 1st Lieutenant to the Chemical Warfare Service. Discharged Dec. 18, 1918.

EDWARD TAYLOR HUNT TALMAGE, JR.,  
1913.

AUG. 27, 1917, joined the 1st Battery, 2nd R.O.T.C., at Fort Myer, Va.; Nov. 27, commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, F.A., R.C.; Dec. 15 to Apr. 10, 1918, Assistant Instructor at the F.A. Training Camp, Camp Stanley, Tex. From May 1 to July 24, Hq., Camp Jackson, F.A. Replacement Depot, S.C. July 25, 4th Corps Artillery Park, Camp Wadsworth, S.C. Aug. 14, promoted to 1st Lieutenant of F.A. From Oct. 22 to Nov. 11, 1918, engaged in the Meuse-Argonne battle, with the

## 234 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Park Battery of the 4th Corps Artillery Park. From Nov. 11 to Apr. 20, 1919, with the Army of Occupation, Germany. May 27, 1919, honorably discharged from the service at Camp Meade, Md.

### HAROLD TAPPIN, 1896.

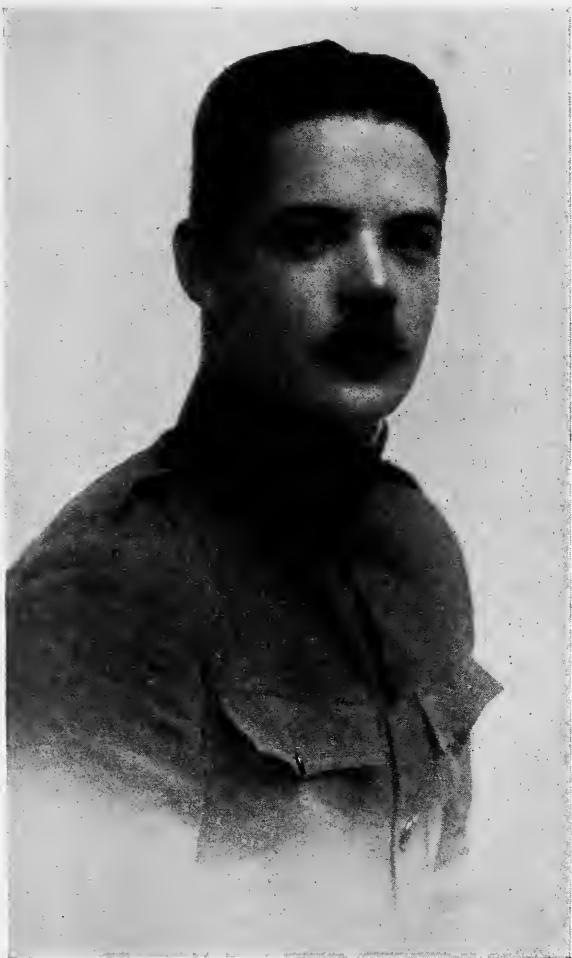
COMMISSIONED 1st Lieutenant, Engineer Corps, at Plattsburg Barracks, Aug. 15, 1917; promoted to Captain May 17, 1918. Served as Chief of Dissemination Section G-2, General Hq., A.E.F., from Nov. 22, 1917, to Dec. 2, 1918. Thence to the Peace Conference until March 17, 1919; was sent as Military Observer through Poland and adjacent countries; and then assigned to the American Relief Administration and sent to Armenia. Discharged Sept. 25 in Tiflis, Russia. Received the British Military Cross, and an American citation for "exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous service."

### FRANCIS TAYLOR, 1919.

ENLISTED in the Yale S.A.T.C. in September, 1918. Demobilized the last of Dec., 1918. [Report by Edith B. Taylor.]

### †MOSES TAYLOR, JR., 1916.

MOSES TAYLOR, JR., the son of Moses Taylor and Edith Bishop Taylor, was born at Babylon, Long Island, on the eighth of June, 1897. He entered the



MOSES TAYLOR, JR.



Second Form at St. Mark's in 1910, and graduated in 1916. He was very active in all forms of athletics, and played on the baseball and football teams. When military training was started in the autumn of 1914, his unusual aptitude and ability gained him the rank of Captain in Company A. After taking his examinations for Yale, and the day after he left St. Mark's, he enlisted in the First Massachusetts Field Artillery, and served until late in the autumn on the Mexican border. On his return he entered Norwich University, feeling convinced that the United States would shortly enter the war; and from there was recommended to the Officers' Training Camp at Plattsburg in May, 1917. He was commissioned a temporary Second Lieutenant in the Regular army, and assigned at once to the Ninth United States Infantry, sailing for France in the Second Division in September. In October the temporary commission was made permanent, and he was promoted to First Lieutenant. In France he was in continuous action from December until the time of his death, March twenty-fourth, 1918. The following account is from the reports of his fellow-officers.

In the evening of the twenty-third, Taylor, who was regarded as one of the most skilful at the work, gathered volunteers for a raid in No Man's Land. There were twenty in all, and the objective was a mill in which the Germans had several machine-guns. Armed with pistols and hand-grenades, with Taylor in command, they went over the top at two in the morning and crept towards the German lines, eight hundred yards away. Taylor was in the lead with another lieutenant, and the others followed twenty yards behind. Before coming to the mill they had to cross a small

stream. Leaping over this, the three lieutenants then in the lead crawled on their hands and knees into a field of old corn-stalks. In crawling over these they made some noise, and believing that they would make less by walking, they arose, and had walked twenty yards when Taylor saw what appeared like a freshly-dug hole, which he started forward to investigate. The others pointed their pistols at it, and were close upon it when a German jumped up and fired at Taylor, who fell. At the same moment one of Taylor's companions shot the German in the head; but as this was happening a number of others emerged from a trench a short distance away, and came across shooting and throwing hand-grenades. An attempt was made to recover Taylor's body, but a barrage had been laid down, and it was not until two weeks later that his company took the trench, capturing fifty Germans and killing over sixty. It afterwards transpired that he did not die at once, but was brought into Relaincourt, where he died soon after his arrival. He was buried in the local cemetery at Vigneulles. The uniform testimony from his brother officers is that there was no finer officer in the service than he, and none more beloved for bravery and devotion to his men.

Taylor's ability as an officer, to which emphatic testimony is given by all his comrades as well as by his record, is everywhere associated with his constant solicitude for the comfort and amusement of his men, one of whom says, "He was like a father to us." Taylor recognized but one path of appeal to his fellow-men, through the heart; and in this his every experience from his youth up justified him, for everybody loved him. His devotion to his men was foreshadowed by his gen-



erosity of character, big-heartedness and loyalty at school; and his natural, manly honesty and frankness were developed through maturity into the ordered resourcefulness and soldierly fearlessness of the "best man at the work in No Man's Land." Because of this honesty and fearlessness, and the love which came to him as his natural right, it is bitter indeed for us to think of him as we knew him, joyful, bright-eyed, affectionate, dying in the hospital among his country's enemies; but though he said when he went abroad that he did not expect to return, this is less prophetic of a hard fate than of the consummated life of that generous spirit which was never afraid.

### REGINALD BISHOP TAYLOR, 1918.

ENLISTED June 22, 1918, in Hq. Troop, 76th Division, and sailed for France July 2. Promoted to Corporal Aug. 20, and to Sergeant Aug. 29. Transferred to the 301st M.G. Battalion, Prisoner of War Guard Company; attached to the Peace Conference; and finally transferred to the Courier Service. Landed in America July 12, 1919.

### THOMAS CHANDLER THACHER, JR., 1914.

AT the 1st Plattsburg R.O.T.C. from May 12 to Aug. 15, 1917, and commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Infantry Aug. 15. Served with the 303rd Infantry, 76th Division, from Sept., 1917, to Nov., 1918, and sailed overseas July 8, 1918. Casual, Nov. 8, 1918, to

## 238 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

Jan. 1, 1919. Aide-de-Camp to Brigadier-General Poore, 7th Infantry Brigade, 4th Division, from Jan. 5 to May 1, 1919. Sailed for the U.S.A. May 20, as Casual. Landed at Newport News June 1, and was discharged at Camp Lee, Va., June 3, 1919.

### JAMES APPLETON THAYER, 1917.

INDUCTED into the S.A.T.C. at Amherst College, Amherst, Mass., Oct. 10, 1918. Transferred to the 36th Company, C.O.T.S., Camp Lee, Va., Nov. 10; and to the 41st Company, C.O.T.S., Camp Lee, Nov. 20. Discharged at Camp Lee Feb. 15, 1919, as a Private, Infantry Replacement Troops, and commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, R.C., U.S.A.

### JAMES BRADLEY THAYER, 1917.

ENTERED the Harvard S.A.T.C. as a Private, Oct. 15, 1918, and was discharged Dec. 6, 1918.

### SIGOURNEY THAYER, 1914.

ENTERED the service in June, 1916, at the time of the Mexican border crisis, as a Private in Battery A, 1st F.A., Mass. N.G. In May, 1917, transferred to the Aviation Section, S.R.C. Trained at the Boston Technology Ground School, and at the Mt. Clemens, Mich., Flying School. Commissioned in Nov. at Mincola, L.I., and went in Dec. as 1st Lieutenant, U.S.A.S., to the flying school at Lake Charles, La. Sailed for

overseas March 3, 1918. Trained in France at the flying school at Issoudun. Went to the front and served as a Pilot from June 7 until the armistice with the 12th Aero Squadron, 1st Observation Group, as follows: June 7 to 30, Baccarat sector, Alsace, with the 42nd and 77th Divisions; June 30 to mid-Aug., Château-Thierry drive; Sept., St. Mihiel drive; Sept.-Oct., Meuse-Argonne offensive. Flight Commander in the 12th Aero Squadron. In the middle of Oct., transferred to the 95th Aero Squadron, which was a pursuit squadron. Served as a Pilot in this from Oct. 15 to Nov. 11, 1918. Received a citation from the U.S. Army, dated Sept. 13, 1918, as follows:

“For gallantry in action near St. Mihiel, France, 13 September, 1918, while on a reconnoissance.”

#### WILLIAM GREENOUGH THAYER, JR., 1911.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant at Plattsburg, Aug. 15, 1917, and assigned to the 151st Depot Brigade, Camp Devens, Mass. Transferred to the Officers' School Jan. 5, 1918, and to the 301st Sanitary Train July 1. Sailed for overseas July 11. Joined the 301st Infantry Nov. 1 and the Prisoner of War Escort Company Dec. 1. Discharged July 15, 1919.

#### DE WITT VAN BOSKERCK THOMAS, Ex-1918.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Marine Corps, July 14, 1918, as a Private. July 14 to Sept. 15, attached to Company 246, Marine Barracks, Paris Island, S.C. Sept.

## 240 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

15 to Oct. 10, attached to Company F, 11th Regiment, Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va., and from Oct. 10 to Dec. 4, to the Barracks Detachment, Marine Barracks, Quantico, Va. From Sept. 23 to Oct. 24, ill at the Base Hospital, Quantico, Va. Dec. 4 to Aug. 7, 1919, attached to the Supply Detachment, Quantico, Va. Appointed Sergeant Apr. 19, Quartermaster Sergeant May 29, and discharged as Quartermaster Sergeant Aug. 7, 1919.

### FREDERICK HERRICK THOMAS, 1903.

SEPT. 10, 1918, enlisted as a Private in the Infantry, 20th Company, 5th Battalion, C.O.T.S., Camp Lee, Va. Discharged Nov. 23, 1918.

### WILLIAM PAYNE THOMPSON, 2ND, 1915.

Ensign in the U.S. Naval Aviation Forces; Executive Officer in the Naval Aviation Ground School, Mass. Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass.; Personnel Officer and Patrol Pilot at the Naval Air Station, Hampton Roads, Va.

### HENRY SANFORD THORNE, 1916.

ENLISTED in Company K, N.Y.N.G., Apr. 11, 1917. Enlisted as a Private of the 1st class, A.S., S.C., July 1. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, A.S.A., Reserve Mil-

itary Aviator, Feb. 1, 1918. Stations and posts were as follows: Princeton Ground School; Hazellhurst Field; Gerstner Field; Camp Dick; Ellington Field; Taliaferro Field; Ellington Field. Held command of the 189th U.S. Aero Squadron. Honorably discharged March 1, 1919.

### WILLIAM WHARTON THURSTON, 1895.

ENTERED the R.O.T.C., San Francisco, May 12, 1917. Commissioned Captain, F.A., U.S.N.A., Aug. 15, and ordered to the 91st Division, Camp Lewis, Washington. Transferred to the 35th Division, Camp Doniphan, Okla., Sept. 10. At the School of Fire for F.A., Fort Sill, Okla., from Oct. 1 to Dec. 23. Attached to Hq., 60th F.A. Brigade, Camp Doniphan, Jan. 1, 1918. Commissioned Major, F.A., March 29, and assigned to the 130th Regiment, F.A. Sailed from New York May 19. In action, Gerardmer sector, Vosges, from Aug. 15 to 31, in command of 1st Battalion, 130th F.A. Assumed command of the 130th F.A. as Major Sept. 2. In reserve at St. Mihiel from Sept. 10 to 15; in action in Argonne Sept. 25 to Oct. 2; in action near Verdun Oct. 17 to Nov. 11. Commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel Oct. 26. Commissioned Colonel (temporary), F.A., March 23, 1919, and to command the 130th F.A., having relinquished command Nov. 9, 1918. Sailed from Brest for home Apr. 13, 1919. Discharged from the service Apr. 29, 1919.

## MARMADUKE TILDEN, JR., 1901.

COMMISSIONED 1st Lieutenant, S.C., Oct. 31, 1917, assigned to Aero Squadron 80. Sailed for France, Nov. 22, 1917. Engaged in construction work from Dec. 6 to May, 1918. Assigned to special work with the Intelligence Service, G-2, from May, 1918, to Apr., 1919. Returned to the U.S.A., and was honorably discharged March 4, 1919.

## ALEXANDER HADDEN TOMES, 1909.

ATTENDED the 1st Plattsburg Camp from May to Aug., 1917; commissioned Captain, F.A., in Aug.; commanded Hq. Company, 306 F.A., 77th Division, at Camp Upton from Sept., 1917, to Apr., 1918, and left for France with regiment and company in Apr., 1918. Attended the artillery training course with the regiment at Camp de Songe, in France, in May and June, 1918. Assigned to duty on the staff of the Chief of Artillery, 1st Army, in June; 1st Corps, in July; 1st Army, re-assigned, in Aug., 1918. In Sept., 1918, assigned to liaison duty with a group of French escadrilles during the St. Mihiel offensive. From Sept. to Jan., 1919, on duty on the staff of the Chief of Artillery, 1st Army; and from Jan. reassigned to duty with the 306th F.A., 77th Division. In Apr., 1919, honorably discharged from service in France. Took part in the following engagements: Marne-Aisne offensive, July-Aug., 1918; St. Mihiel offensive in Sept.; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Sept.-Nov.

## CASPAR WISTAR BARTON TOWNSEND, 1912.

ENLISTED July 5, 1917, as an Apprentice Seaman, U.S.N.R.F., and did coast patrol duty on S.P. 602 until Feb. 1, 1918. Made Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Feb. 1. At the O.T.S., U.S. Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md., from Feb. 1 to June 1. Served on U.S.S. *Pennsylvania* as Ensign (temporary), U.S.N., until Sept. 13; on U.S.S. *Montgomery*; and on Destroyer 121 on escort duty, from Sept. 13 to Dec. 16. Made Lieutenant (j.g.) (temporary), Nov. 1. Resigned Dec. 16, 1918.

## BAYARD TUCKERMAN, JR., 1908.

COMMISSIONED Nov. 27, 1917, as 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, N.A., O.R.T.C. Transferred to the Remount Service, and bought horses in Kentucky; and served at the Remount Depot, Camp Shelby, Miss., as Assistant to the Remount Officer. Sailed in June, 1918. Served as Assistant Remount Officer, Remount Depot, Sellsur-Cher; Assistant to Remount Officer, Advanced Section, 1st Army, 1st Corps; Remount Officer, 77th Division. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant in Oct., 1918. Returned to the U.S. and was discharged in Feb., 1919.

## ROGER TUCKERMAN, 1916.

ENLISTED as a Private in Squadron A, N.Y. Cavalry, May 14, 1917. Transferred to the A.S., and sent to the ground school at Austin, Tex., Nov. 16; commis-

## 244 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

sioned as 2nd Lieutenant, A.S., and qualified as Pilot, March 26, 1918; and was assigned as Instructor in aerial bombardment Aug. 6. Discharged from the service Jan. 9, 1919.

### ROBERT JAMES TURNBULL, 1894.

ENLISTED in the First O.T.C. at Plattsburg, May 12, 1917. Commissioned Captain of Cavalry, N.A., Aug. 15. Assigned to Company B, 305 M.G. Battalion, Sept. 5. Commissioned Captain of Infantry, N.A., Dec. 15, the previous commission being withdrawn. Sailed March 28, 1918; arrived in England Apr. 10, and in France Apr. 11. Arrived in the U.S. Apr. 24, 1919, and was discharged May 10. Took part in the following battles, etc.: Baccarat sector, Vesle sector, Oise-Aisne offensive, Meuse-Argonne offensive.

### HARRISON TWEED, 1903.

ENLISTED in the U.S. Army Aug. 29, 1918, at Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., and was assigned there to the F.A., C.O.T.S. Graduated Dec. 11, 1918, and was honorably discharged from the service.

### GEORGE FREDERICK TYLER, 1901.

ENTERED the 1st O.T.C. at Fort Niagara, N.Y., May 12, 1917. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, F.A., O.R.C., Aug. 15. Assigned to Hq. Company, 311th F.A., 79th Division, Camp Meade, Md., Aug. 27. As-



signed to duty with the General Staff, in the office of the Assistant Secretary of War, Feb. 1, 1918. Commissioned Major, U.S.A., Feb. 18. Sailed for France July 4, and was assigned to duty with G-2, General Hq., A.E.F. Returned to the U.S. Oct. 25, and was discharged Dec. 30, 1918.

### HAROLD STIRLING VANDERBILT, 1903.

COMMISSIONED as Lieutenant (j.g.), U.S.N.R.F., in the latter part of March, 1917, called to active service Apr. 9, 1917, and ordered to command U.S.S. S.P. 56. In command of this patrol boat until July 20. The boat during this time was in service in the 2nd Naval District, and also attached to the Atlantic Fleet, Squadron 2, Nantucket Patrol. July 20, transferred to the command of the Block Island Section, 2nd Naval District, and Nov. 17 to the command of the New London Section, 2nd Naval District. In Feb., 1918, the New London Section, in common with other naval activities at New London, became a part of the Naval District Base at New London. Continued in charge of the Patrol Section at that base until July 17; was then detached and ordered to report to the Commander of the U.S. Naval Force operating in European waters for duty in connection with submarine-chasers; this transfer being made at the request of the Commander of the Naval District Base at New London, who himself received similar orders. Remained on duty with Submarine-chaser Detachment 3 in Queenstown, Ireland, from Aug., 1918, until Nov. 25, when the Submarine-chaser Detachment was disbanded. Then obtained

## 246 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

orders to return to the U S. Sept. 21, promoted to the rank of Lieutenant, Class 2, U.S.N.R.F. Dec. 30, 1918, placed on inactive duty, but still holding a commission as Lieutenant in the U.S.N.R.F.

### WILLIAM KISSAM VANDERBILT, JR., 1898.

MAY 9, 1917, went into active service in command of U.S.S. *Tarantula* (S.P. 124) at the Brooklyn Navy Yard, and was assigned to patrol duty in the waters of District 6, performing convoy duty, etc. Remained in command of this ship until Oct. 1. Then given temporary leave of absence to resume duties of Vice-President of the New York Central Lines, and a few months later was elected President of these Lines. Acted in this capacity during the remainder of the war.

### KILIAEN MAUNSELL VAN RENSSELAER, '1917.

ENLISTED as a Private in the Med. C. Sept. 3, 1917. Sailed for France Oct. 3, arrived in England Oct. 17, and in France Oct. 22. Attached to Base Hospital 2, B.E.F., until May, 1918; then transferred to Mobile Hospital 2, A.E.F. Took part in the following engagements: against the last German offensive, Champagne sector, July 14 to 18, 1918; Marne offensive, July 18 to 29; St. Mihiel offensive, Sept. 12 to 17; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Sept. 26 to Nov. 11. Served with the Army of Occupation in Trier, Dec. 6 to 20. Arrived in the U.S. Feb. 3, 1919, and was discharged at Camp Meade, Feb. 17.

## †JOHN BRODHEAD VAN SCHAICK, 1883.

JOHN BRODHEAD VAN SCHAICK, the son of the late Jenkins Van Schaick, was born on the thirteenth of March, 1865. He attended Phillips Exeter Academy and St. Mark's, the latter from 1877 to 1880. He was a graduate of Jesus College, Cambridge, England, and of the Harvard Law School. He became a member of the late banking firm of Van Schaick and Company, and was a member of the New York Stock Exchange.

At the outbreak of the war he sailed for France, on the twelfth of December, to enter the Ambulance Corps organized by Eliot Norton. He was stationed until June, 1915, north of Compiègne, where he saw much service during the first year as an Ambulance Attendant, bringing in the wounded from the front. It was at this time that Mrs. Chauncey Depew, Jr., the late Mrs. Trenor L. Park, whose husband was a St. Mark's graduate, gave up her château just outside of Paris for an American hospital. Mrs. Van Schaick served here as a Red Cross Nurse until ill health obliged her to return to America. The next year Van Schaick went to Belgium with the Relief Service under Mr. Hoover. At Antwerp his services were acknowledged with the highest honors, amongst which were the gift of the Key of the City and a set of embossed resolutions, together with a gold medal, from the Mayor and the Common Council, for valiant and efficient services rendered. When driven from the city by the Germans, he was forced to return to America in September, 1916. Here he devoted his time to Relief Commission work and to the Red Cross.

When the United States entered the war he left no stone unturned to obtain a place in the service of his country; but because of his age he was repeatedly disappointed, until at last he offered himself to the Red Cross. He was promptly accepted; obtained his commission in April, 1918; and was sent overseas to Italy. In March he joined the French, and served with them until the armistice. He was then transferred to the American Expeditionary Force, and started into Germany with the Twelfth Machine Gun Battalion, marching on foot. He was soon stricken with influenza, but continued his march for four days longer. Then, on the fourth of December, he was sent back to Treves, Germany, suffering from dilatation of the heart, and died on the eleventh of December, 1918, at the age of fifty-four. He was buried in a cemetery in the city of Treves.

Van Schaick, the oldest of our graduates in the service, was of course not known personally as a St. Mark's boy to any of the present members of the community. The time will soon come when this will be true of all who represented our School in the war against Germany, and when the love and gratitude of their companions here must give place to the changeless records which they have made for the School. And Van Schaick's record not only speaks for itself, but in a certain sense for all; it corroborates our pride in our boys, telling in certain tones what power it was that formed them for loyalty and service. In full vigor and prosperity, far beyond the formal claim of his country's call and long before she issued it, he chose to abide by no such circumstances, and marched forth with the Young Men in the hour of her need, until the



JOHN BRODHEAD VAN SCHAICK



last sacrifice was laid upon her altar. As we look upon what he has done our hearts go out to him, and claim him as one of us with a deeper pride than we have ever known before; and as the graduate returns to his school and loves the new young wearers of the blue and white, so our love goes, with our reverence and our gratitude, to this St. Mark's boy of former years in whom the spirit could never fail.

### GUY WARREN WALKER, JR., 1916.

ENLISTED in Battery D, 1st Mass. F.A., June 23, 1916. Stationed at El Paso, Tex., from July 1 to Oct. 1. Discharged in Feb., 1917, to join the Harvard R.O.T.C. Enlisted May 3, 1917, in Company C, 101st Engineers, 26th Division. Promoted to Corporal in June. Sailed for France in Sept. Served at the Toul front from Apr. to the end of June, 1918; at Château-Thierry in July; at St. Mihiel in Sept.; and at Verdun in Oct., and until the armistice in Nov. Transferred to Hq. Company, 102nd F.A., 26th Division, in Oct., returning to the grade of Private. Returned to the U.S. in Apr., 1919, and was discharged with the Division at Camp Devens.

### EDWARD HOWLAND WARDWELL, 1907.

ENROLLED in the U.S.N.R. Apr. 16, 1917, with the rating of Chief Boatswain's Mate, and was stationed at Newport, R.I. Commissioned as Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Nov. 28. On board U.S.S. *Seattle*, doing convoy duty,

## 250 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

from Dec. 1917 until Apr., 1918; then ordered to the Philippine Islands. Received appointment as Ensign (temporary) U.S.N., June 1, and as Lieutenant (j.g.) (temporary), U.S.N. Sept. 21, 1918. Resignation accepted and effective July 14, 1919.

### LIVINGSTON WATROUS, Ex-1908.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry in Oct., 1911. Did duty with the 25th Infantry as Company Officer and Battalion Q.M.C. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant of Infantry in July, 1916, and did staff duty. Promoted to Captain of Infantry in May, 1917, and did duty with the 42nd Infantry. Promoted to Major of Infantry in June, 1918, on duty with the 153rd Depot Brigade. Transferred to the 807th Pioneer Infantry in Aug., and served with them in the Meuse-Argonne offensive. Transferred in Feb., 1919, and assigned as Executive Officer, A.E.F., at the University of Beaune, Côte d'Or, until June. Awarded the decoration of "Officier Instruction Publique" by the French Government. Now [Dec. 9, 1919] on duty with the War Plans Division, General Staff, Washington, D.C.

### WILLIAM WATSON, 1902.

COMMISSIONED 2nd Lieutenant of Cavalry in Aug., 1917, and assigned to the M.G. Company, 117th Infantry, U.S.A., in Sept. Arrived in France in May, 1918. Promoted to 1st Lieutenant of Infantry, U.S.A.,



Nov. 7, 1918. Took part in all the engagements participated in by the 30th Division, which were as follows: in Belgium, Ypres (Canal sector), Aug. 31 to Sept. 2, 1918; in France, the battle of Bellicourt, Sept. 29 to Sept. 30; the battle of Montbrehain, Oct. 8 to Oct. 11; and the battle of La Selle River, Oct. 17 to Oct. 20. In these engagements the advance was so rapid and the regiment was withdrawn so soon that there was never an opportunity to count, collect or salvage the great number of guns and the tremendous amount of stores captured. A partial check shows that the division captured the following: 72 field artillery pieces, 26 trench mortars, 426 machine-guns, and 1,792 rifles. The total number of men cited in General Orders for extraordinary bravery in action, to Feb. 1, was 411. There were 56 British decorations awarded, and 189 American. Returned to the U.S. in April, 1919. The citation for the Military Cross, awarded by the British Government, is as follows:

"On 29th Sept., 1918, this officer as Transport Officer of the Machine Gun Company 117th Inf., displayed a loyal devotion to duty by taking water and hot food to his Company located in the line near Bellicourt, although subjected to heavy shell fire and aeroplane bombing. On the 8th to 9th of October, 1918, he got water and hot food to his Company, north of Montbrehain before nightfall, which greatly cheered and stimulated the men who had to go over the top again on the morning of the 9th. He was untiring in his efforts to get all the comforts possible for the men."

## 252 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

### JOHN MURRAY WATTS, 1897.

COMMISSIONED Aug. 1, 1918, as Captain, Company E, 57th Engineers, and served in the A.E.F. for nearly a year. Discharged July 19, 1919. Previous military experience, Spanish War, Battery A, 1st Conn. F.A.

### LOTHROP MOTLEY WELD, 1916.

ENLISTED at Boston, Apr. 4, 1917, and entered active service July 1, as a Seaman of the 2nd class, assigned to the Naval Air Station at Pensacola, Fla. Received a Pilot's license Sept. 20, Quartermaster of the 1st class. Commissioned Ensign in the U.S.N.R.F. Jan. 8, 1918, and ordered to Hicks Field, Fort Worth, Tex., for duty with the R.A.F., Feb. 7. Ordered to Hampton Roads, Va., for instruction on H-12 and H-16 flying boats, March 3. Ordered to Bay Shore, L.I., Apr. 4, and to Port Washington, L.I., to test Smith Fighter. Oct. 1, commissioned Lieutenant (j.g.), U.S.N.R.F. Dec. 7, flew from Bay Shore to Brunswick, Ga. Ordered to Miami, Fla., Jan. 8, 1919, and put on inactive duty March 20.

### BULKELEY LIVERMORE WELLS, 1915.

ENLISTED Apr. 6, 1917, in the U.S.N.R.F. as a Seaman of the 2nd class, and Apr. 19 was assigned to active duty with this rating. June 27, promoted to the rank of Ensign, U.S.N.R., and sent to the Naval Academy for training. Sept. 14, completed the course at the Academy, and was promoted to Ensign (tem-

porary) U.S.N. Nov. 14, assumed command of U.S. Submarine-chaser 254, and proceeded with her to New London, Conn. Jan. 5, 1918, detached from command of U.S. Submarine-chaser 254, and assigned to anti-submarine work at New London, remaining there until discharged. June 1, promoted to Lieutenant (j.g.), (temporary), U.S.N., and Sept. 21 promoted to Lieutenant (temporary), U.S.N. March 4, 1919, resignation of last commission accepted. The work at New London consisted for five months of the development of listening devices and anti-submarine tactics; for four months of the instruction of enlisted men in the use of the devices; and for five months of commanding officers' school of instruction in the devices. Published two pamphlets on anti-submarine tactics and listening device school.

CORTLANDT STUYVESANT WHEELER,  
1903.

ENLISTED three times, each time being rejected on account of a recent operation. Sailed for France in Oct., 1917, to enter the Personnel Bureau in the Paris Office of the A.R.C. After a time was given the rank of 1st Lieutenant and put in charge. When the German drive started in March, 1918, volunteered to go to the front with supplies, and March 27 left Paris on half-an-hour's notice and continued in the A.R.C. service at the front until the armistice. Served at Compiègne, Jouy-sur-Morin, Château-Thierry, Montmirail, and the Argonne. Received a Captain's commission early in the summer of 1918.

## LAWRENCE GRANT WHITE, 1904.

WENT to the 1st Plattsburg Training Camp in Aug., 1915. Joined the New York Naval Militia, Aviation Section, in Apr., 1916, and the National Naval Volunteers in Apr., 1917. Naval Aviator No. 176, Nov. 15, 1917. Made Ensign, U.S.N.R.F., Class 5, Dec. 12; and became Executive Officer, U.S. Naval Aviation Forces, Italy, in Apr., 1918. Commissioned Lieutenant (j.g.) Oct. 1; Lieutenant (s.g.), Jan. 1, 1919; and became Naval Aide to the Commander-in-Chief Jan. 3, 1919. Placed upon inactive service March 16, 1919.

## BACHE McEVERS WHITLOCK, 1908.

ENLISTED Aug. 9, 1917, in the U.S.N.R.F. Called to duty as Chief Boatswain's Mate Aug. 27, 1917, shore duty, and commissioned Jan. 3, 1918, shore duty until July 25, 1918. Then went on a submarine-chaser in the 3rd Naval District until Sept. 9, and thereafter served on U.S.S. *North Carolina* until discharged Dec. 2, 1918.

## FREDERICK SIMONDS WHITLOCK, 1912.

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R. May 3, 1917. Served as G.M. of the second class on S.P. 56 off Newport until the end of Sept. Commissioned Ensign Oct. 3, and ordered as Executive Officer to U.S. Submarine-chaser 130 at Norfolk. Left New London for Corfu, Greece,

Apr. 25, and arrived about the end of June. Stationed at Corfu working on the Otranto Barrage until the armistice. Ordered to command U.S. Submarine-chaser 216, Aug. 25, and was made Lieutenant (j.g.), Jan. 16, 1919. Arrived in the U.S. with U.S. Submarine-chaser 216 May 16, 1919.

### ARMITAGE WHITMAN, 1905.

ORDERED into active service May 10, 1917, and sailed as Orthopaedic Surgeon to the Presbyterian Unit (U.S. Base Hospital 2) May 14, the first troops to leave New York, and the second unit to arrive abroad. Arrived in France May 30, and took over General Hospital No. 1, B.E.F. Sent to the front as head of operating team, with Barclay Parsons '06 as assistant, in Nov., 1917. Served at Casualty Clearing Stations Nos. 11, 21, 29, during the battles of Passchendaele and Cambrai. Transferred to the A.E.F. in Feb., 1918, and sent to Base Hospital 15 as Orthopaedic Surgeon. Apr. 18, sent to the 1st French Army as Assistant Surgeon on the operating team, and detailed to ambulances 5/65 at the Centre Hospitalier de Dury, two kilometers south of Amiens. Arrived for the battle of Villers Bretonneux, and remained until May 30. June 15, sent to Evacuation Hospital 7 as Assistant Surgeon on the operating team, remaining there at Coulommiers until Aug. 11, through the Belleau Wood and Château-Thierry offensives. Then transferred to Mobile Hospital 2 at Coincy, and moved with them to Recourt for the battle of St. Mihiel, and at the end of Sept. to Rarecourt for the battle of the Argonne. At that time

## 256 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

was head of the operating team. Transferred to Evacuation Hospital 6 Oct. 18, and remained there until after the armistice. Transferred back to Base Hospital No. 2 Dec. 26, 1918, and returned with them to the U.S. Mustered out at Camp Meade, Md., Feb. 13, 1919. Rank, Captain, Med. C. Battles engaged in: Passchendaele, Cambrai, Amiens (1st German offensive, March-Apr., 1918), Belleau Wood, Château-Thierry, June-July; Aisne, Oise, Aug.; St. Mihiel, Sept.; Argonne-Meuse, Sept., Oct., Nov., 1918.

### HAROLD CUTLER WHITMAN, 1901.

**CALL**ED to active service as Captain, Q.M.C., U.S.A., Apr. 18, 1917. Assistant to the Depot Quartermaster, Boston, Mass. Jan. 2, 1918, transferred to Washington, D.C., as Assistant and Aide to the Acting Quartermaster General. July 10 went overseas, and was stationed at Paris in charge of purchasing, in the office of the Chief Purchasing Agent, Q.M.C. Promoted to the rank of Major May 1. Received the decoration of Chevalier de l'Ordre National de la Légion d'Honneur, Apr. 4, 1919. Discharged Jan. 28, 1919.

### †HOLYOKE LEWIS WHITNEY, 1916.

**HOLYOKE LEWIS WHITNEY** was born in Boston on the thirteenth of January, 1897, the son of Richard S. Whitney and Mary (Lewis) Whitney. After attending private and primary schools in Dedham he went to Germany to learn the language, settled in Han-



HOLYOKE LEWIS WHITNEY





over, and attended the Guildmeister School. On his return to America two and a half years later he was prepared by a private tutor to enter St. Mark's, as while abroad he lacked the teaching in certain branches required for entrance. He entered the First Form in 1910, and graduated in 1916. While at school he was of marked ability in athletics, and played on the eleven. He was also chosen as a monitor because of his loyalty to St. Mark's and the confidence he had won from the other members of the school. He entered Harvard in 1916, and there continued his successful activity in athletics, playing on the freshman eleven against Yale, and rowing on the crew. He joined the R.O.T.C., and in the summer of 1917 went again to Plattsburg, returning to Harvard in the fall.

On January fifth, 1918, he went to the Officers' Training School at Camp Upton, and in April elected to go abroad and finish his training. He was made Sergeant of Company E, 305th Infantry, and on the thirteenth of July received his commission as Second Lieutenant, and was sent to Company K, 109th Infantry, a part of the Twenty-eighth Division. He was wounded in the foot by shrapnel about the first of October, and returned to his Company a short time before the armistice was declared. He was accidentally shot while cleaning his pistol, at Woinville, France, on the twenty-fifth of November, and was buried with full military honors in a cemetery near Buxerulles, France. A short time before his death he had been recommended by Major Machen, of his Company, for his first lieutenancy.

He seems thoroughly to have enjoyed his experience in the ranks, and gave it as his conviction that from

there only could an adequate account of the war be written. He had a very strong artistic sense, and considerable ability in drawing. The following description of a night march taken from a letter, is characteristic of his marked skill in writing: "Everything is quiet; no talking and no smoking. All that can be seen is rank after rank of men with soup-bowl steel hats, and packs that make them look somehow deformed in the dusk. The sense of their deformity is heightened by the gas masks worn on their chests, and the rifle-barrels sticking up at all possible angles. The column is only half seen, and at a little distance the only indication that there are marching troops is a vague, dark blur, and the steady clump, clump of marching feet, together with the occasional rattle of a bayonet in the scabbard, or a low-voiced command passing down the column from man to man. And when they fall out for a rest the stacked rifles stand out black against the sky, and the men are a solid, unquiet, whispering mass. The silence is broken only by a few whisperings in the air, which are shells; and crashes, which are guns and bursting shrapnel. . . . There is a subtle difference in the French troops; their hats are more curved and narrower, and they always wear their long overcoats. Their packs are different, too, and they carry their long, thin rifles with the barrels pointing straight up. Their blue uniforms are practically invisible at night and at dawn, and they march with a quicker step than our men, probably because they are smaller, which almost gives the impression of a shuffle. Certainly it is quiet and eager."

Holyoke Whitney, like Edwin Abbey, has through his unusual gift of expression unconsciously left behind

him in his letters the record of a faith which is priceless to American manhood. Plunged from all he loved into an apparently senseless, hopeless welter of good and evil, his sensitive spirit rose cleanly and strongly above it, and surveyed it with the undeceived eye of the soldier of Christ. He says in his letters, "the whole business is sensible," and "I believe that God ordains that all things have their reasons, and that He allows nothing to be wrong at last." "Patrols and working-parties, billets and generals and 'strikers' and mess, and men of the South and men of the North, foreigners and Jews and men of other armies, and traits and experiences and faults and brutality and fineness and sorrow and apathy and recklessness and cold nerve!" And also, — although Whitney was not conscious of how the mighty leaven was working through such men as himself, — deathless faith and purity of purpose, for in truth "God allows nothing to go wrong at last!" The kindliness, the saving humor, the love, the magnificent manhood which cried out in agony only at the death of a friend, — these were what such as Whitney brought to the apparently hopeless chaos. Of himself he could think only as touching what should be required of him: "If I am called I shall be proud and very happy. I hardly dare think of the honor as belonging to myself, for I have seen it, and cannot describe it." But the honor, the undying honor came to this boy who loved mother, father and brother, friend, school and country above all else, and counted it a pride and a happiness to lay down his life for their sakes; and so, like the sunset after storm, all was at last right with the world.

Although we could not measure its strength, Whitney's companions at St. Mark's knew and revered

the spirit that was in him. Fearless and manly, independent, keenly humorous and sincere, he nevertheless drew the breath of his life from the love of his relatives and friends: the world would have been unintelligible to him without it. He tells how he shall try when he returns to say what is in his heart to those whose love is all in all to him at his post in the world's awful task, as though it were he that was the debtor. But his noble letters reveal a faith that is unshakable, and we know that here is the eternal rock against which no evil can ever prevail. He died for his faith, as heroes die, by the merest chance; but though we mourn him as it is permitted us to mourn, his manhood and devotion will never call in vain to all that is strong and unselfish in the School that he loved and honored.

### CUTLER BONESTELL WHITWELL, 1901.

ENTERED the Y.M.C.A. service Jan. 1, 1918, as Director of Athletics at Camp Hill, Va., and resigned Aug. 1. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant of Engineers Aug. 13, and ordered to the 4th Engineer O.T.C. at Camp Humphreys, Va. Belonged to Company A, which constructed a 225-foot pontoon bridge on the Potomac River in fifteen minutes, eleven and three-fifths seconds, breaking the world's record by more than a minute. Oct. 28, assigned to duty with the 4th Engineer Training Regiment, Camp Humphreys. Assigned Dec. 1 to special duty in charge of road construction at Camp Humphreys. Honorably discharged from service at the same Camp Jan. 8, 1919.

## CORNELIUS WENDELL WICKERSHAM, 1901.

AFTER being discharged from the Federal service on return from the Mexican border, re-entered the Federal service July 25, 1917, as a Captain of Infantry, and was assigned to the command of the 1st Company, Military Police, 27th Division. Assigned Dec. 8 to the General Staff, and appointed Assistant Chief of Staff, G-3, 27th Division. Sailed for France in Feb., 1918, to attend the Army General Staff College at Langres; graduated May 30; was assigned as Observer at the front for one week; then assigned as Assistant Chief of Staff, 27th Division, and served also as Assistant G-3, 2nd Corps, A.E.F., until July 15. Served with the 27th Division in Flanders, and was then assigned as Assistant G-3, 4th Corps, A.E.F., in charge of the Operations Bureau of the 3rd Section of the General Staff, 4th Corps. Served through the St. Mihiel battle, and until Sept. 25, when appointed Assistant G-3 in charge of the Operations Bureau, 3rd Section, General Staff, 2nd Army, A.E.F. Later appointed Deputy G-3, 2nd Army, and served with it through the final operations of the war. After the armistice, Dec. 20, was assigned to special work at General Hq. Promoted to Major Aug. 13, 1918; recommended by General Pershing for promotion to Lieutenant-Colonel; subsequently recommended for promotion to Colonel; and recommended for the Distinguished Service Medal. Returned home in Feb., 1919, and was discharged Feb. 19. Cited by General Pershing for services at St. Mihiel; awarded the Legion of Honor (Chevalier) by the French Government; and made Commander, Order of Danilo of

Montenegro. Took part in the battles of St. Mihiel, and in the final operations of the 2nd Army, A.E.F. The citation from General Pershing is "for exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous services."

### FORSYTH WICKES, 1894.

ENTERED the Plattsburg Training Camp in Aug., 1917, and received a commission as Captain of Infantry Nov. 8, 1917. Assigned immediately to overseas service with the War Risk Insurance. Arrived in Paris Dec. 26, and was assigned to direct the writing of war risk insurance among officers and men of the 1st, 2nd, 42nd and 26th Divisions stationed at Neuf Château. Feb. 1, 1918, appointed Assistant Chief Liaison Officer for the purpose of organizing liaison service in and about Paris, and with the army in the field. Stationed in Paris. At the end of March, 1918, assigned to the Staff of the 1st Division, and served with the 1st Division in Apr., May and June, being stationed during this period with the 162nd and 60th French Divisions. Transferred in July to the Staff of the 5th American Corps, and stationed with the 33rd French Corps in the Vosges, remaining there until Sept. Then assigned by G-3 at Chaumont to the Staff of General Maistre, commanding the French Group of Armies of the Centre, and remained there until Dec. 19, 1918. Sept. 12, 1918, promoted to Major of Infantry. The 1st Division (American) and the 162nd and 60th French Divisions held a portion of the line in front of Montdidier. The 33rd French Corps held the Vosges mountains from north of St. Die to Thann. General Maistre com-

manded the 4th and 5th French Armies on the left of the American 1st Army in the Argonne. Ordered home in Dec., 1918, and mustered out of the service Jan. 7, 1919. Awarded the Distinguished Service Medal, and the Cross of the Legion of Honor, and was also cited by General Maistre. The citations follow.

By General Maistre: "Il a exécuté tout d'abord le service de liaison avec les D.I. américaines, qui ont pris part aux opérations de la IV Armée. Au cours des opérations de cette Armée en combinaison avec l'Armée américaine, du 1er au 7 novembre, il a assuré une liaison très suivie entre le Groupe d'Armées et l'Armée américaine. Grâce à sa haute valeur personnelle, à ses sentiments élevés, à son tact parfait, aux connaissances techniques et à l'expérience acquise au cours de ses stages antérieurs dans les Etats-Majors français et américains, ainsi qu'aux sympathies qu'il a su s'y créer, le Major WICKES a été un collaborateur des plus précieux pour l'Etat-Major du Groupe d'Armées. MAISTRE."

"The Distinguished Service Medal is awarded to you for exceptionally meritorious and distinguished services." "He showed rare ability in the preliminary organization of the American Liaison Service, and wide comprehension of the importance of forward Inter-Allied Liaison. While attached to the French Division in Liaison with the First American Division, he performed exacting duties of a delicate nature with tact and energy, achieving signal success. He aided materially in the maintenance of cordial relations between the French and American Military Authorities, his service being continually marked by ability, sound judgment and devotion to duty."

## PETER ARRELL BROWN WIDENER, 1915.

JOINED Base Hospital 15, June 21, 1917. Sailed as a Private July 2nd, and landed in France July 16. Worked as French Interpreter and operating-room Orderly until Feb., 1918. Commissioned 1st Lieutenant, Sanitary Corps, in Feb., 1918, and served as Aide and Liaison Officer to General J. M. T. Furney, Chief of all surgery in the A.E.F. Sailed for America Jan. 12, 1919, and was discharged Jan. 28.

## JOHN MIDDAGH WILLARD, 1903.

ENLISTED in Aug., 1917, in the Norton-Harjes Volunteer Ambulance Unit, Section 5, "Formation Harjes," attached to a division of the Chasseurs Alpins, known as the "Blue Devils" of the French Army, and saw active service at the front in the French offensive on the Chemin des Dames in Oct., serving through nearly that entire action, until relieved by an American Ambulance Unit from Allentown, Pa. Returned to the U.S. in Dec. Sailed again for France in Jan., 1918, and joined the "Foyers du Soldat," an activity of the Y.M.C.A., serving as a Directeur of one of these just west of Rheims, again at Fère Champenoise, on the Aisne at Berneuil, and at Conde-sur-Aisne consecutively until Nov. 11, the day of the armistice. Released, and returned to America in Dec., 1918.



## RICHARD HENRY WILLIAMS, JR., 1901.

ENLISTED as a Private in the 1st Squadron, N.J. Cavalry, June 20, 1916. Discharged Apr. 2, 1917, to accept a commission as Captain of Cavalry. Resigned the cavalry commission on account of inability to pass the physical examination. Went to Washington Apr. 5 as Assistant to the Director, Council of National Defence. Appointed by the Secretary of War June 13 to the Committee on Council of National Defence to purchase public animals and to organize the Remount Service. Commissioned Oct. 12 as Lieutenant-Colonel. Went to France Jan. 20. Attached to G-1, General Hq., G-4, S.O.S., and was Assistant Chief of Remount. Went to Luxembourg as Remount Officer, 3rd Army. Returned from there to the American Commission to Negotiate Peace. Was liaison with the French Remount Service; Chief of Liaison Division, American Commission to Negotiate Peace; and for a time one of the Secretaries of the Big Ten. Officer of the Legion of Honor.

## DAVID WILLIAMSON, 1914.

SERVED as a Seaman in the Naval Reserve, on duty in the Second Naval District. Dec. 28, 1917, commissioned as Ensign, and served aboard U.S.S. *Cincinnati* in foreign waters. Discharged Dec. 20, 1918.

## FREDERICK WILLIS, 1897.

FROM May to Aug., 1917, at the 1st Plattsburg Camp. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Q.M.C. In Nov., 1918, commissioned 1st Lieutenant Q.M.C. Discharged at St. Aignan, France, in May, 1919.

## HAROLD WINSLOW, 1897.

IN Apr. and May, 1917, organized Battery D, 2nd Mass. F.A., Mass. N.G.; was elected 2nd Lieutenant, and qualified before the board of examiners of the Mass. N.G. at the State House, Boston, May 25. Studied at the Mass. F.A. Training Camp at Methuen, and qualified as 2nd Lieutenant in the U.S. Army in July. Mobilized with the Mass. F.A. at Boxford, Mass., July 29. The 2nd Mass. F.A. then became the 102nd F.A., 51st Artillery Brigade of the 26th (Yankee) Division, and left the U.S. for overseas service Sept. 21, arriving in France Oct. 5. Trained at Coetquidan during the months of Oct., Nov., and Dec., and attended the 1st Corps Artillery School at Gondrecourt during Jan., 1918. First went into the front lines at Soissons (Chemin des Dames sector) Feb. 5. Held this sector until the latter part of March. Then transferred to the Toul sector, opposite Metz, and at the base of Mt. Sec. The Division held this sector until late in June, fighting the battles of Seicheprey Apr. 19 and Xivray-Marvoisin June 17. July 4 the Division was placed in Picardy, where it was expected that the Germans planned to make the July drive; but when the drive

did not materialize it was shifted, July 8, to Château-Thierry, where it relieved the 2nd Division. July 18 the Division started its big drive against the Germans, a drive which did not stop until the enemy was driven back more than thirty kilometers at the Vesle. The 51st F.A. Brigade fought steadily in this offensive from July 18 to Aug. 8, supporting no less than four divisions of infantry. In Sept., while the 26th Division was preparing to take its place as a part of the 1st American Army in the St. Mihiel offensive, was relieved from duty with the A.E.F., and ordered back to the U.S. as an Instructor in liaison, having served as Artillery Liaison Officer with the 101st, 102nd, 103rd and 104th Infantry Regiments in action. Upon arriving in the U.S., was promoted to the rank of 1st Lieutenant, the promotion dating from June 30, and ordered to join the overseas officers on the teaching staff of the F.A. Brigade Firing Centre at Camp Knox, Ky. Remained as a member of this staff, instructing in liaison and French maps, until discharged from the U.S. Army Dec. 10. Cited by General Clarence R. Edwards, commanding the 26th Division, for meritorious service on July 21, 1918, "voluntarily establishing an observation post and remaining on duty there twelve consecutive hours despite a dangerous and persistent hostile artillery fire, thereby rendering great assistance to his own battery and other batteries of the 102nd F.A. in directing their fire."

CHARLES FARWELL WINSTON, 1911.

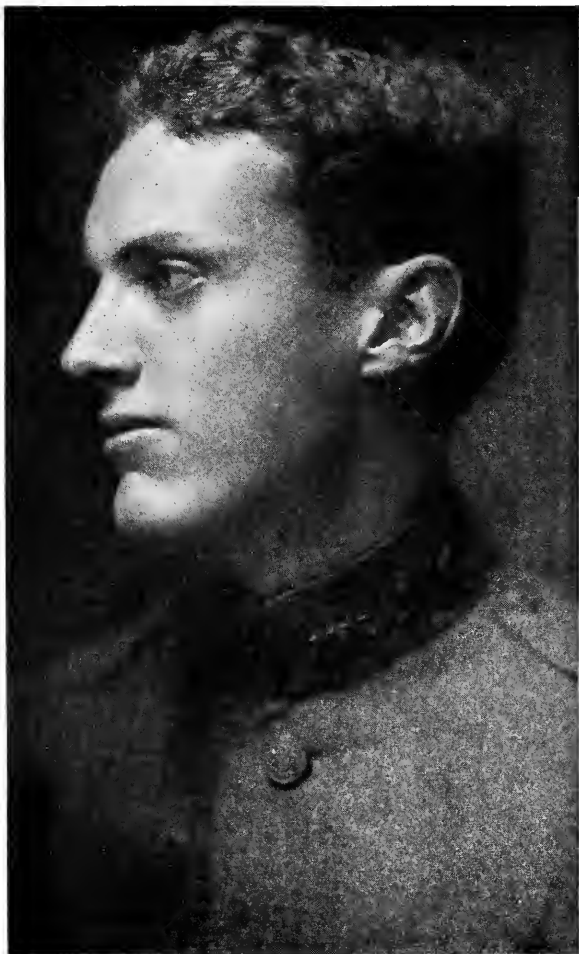
FROM May to Aug., 1917, at the 1st Camp, Fort Sheridan, Ill.; then joined the 333rd F.A. as 2nd Lieu-

tenant, F.A., at Camp Grant, Ill. In foreign service from Dec. 13, 1917, to Feb. 1, 1919, with the 2nd F.A. Brigade, 2nd Division, and G-2, General Hq.

### ✠FRANCIS APPLETON WOOD, 1912.

FRANCIS APPLETON WOOD was born in Ipswich, Mass., on the second of June, 1894, at Briar Hill, the home of his grandfather the Rev. John Cotton Smith, on Appleton Farms, where his forefathers had lived from colonial days. He was the son of Chalmers Wood and Ellen Appleton (Smith) Wood. He lived during the winters in New York, and attended Cutler School before entering the Fourth Form at St. Mark's in 1909. He graduated from St. Mark's in 1912, and entered Columbia College with the class of 1916, completing the college course in three years. In the summer of 1915 he went abroad, and in the fall started work in New York as a broker. He had enlisted in the Seventh Regiment, and in the summer of 1916 went to the Mexican border, where he was soon commissioned a Second Lieutenant in the 169th Regiment, New York National Guard. He had just returned to his business when the war broke out.

Resigning his commission, he chose the Air Service; took his ground training at the Boston School of Technology; and was sent for training to the Royal Flying Corps in Canada and Texas, where he obtained his second lieutenancy and his "wings" in the United States Aviation Corps. He sailed for England, and trained there at a flying school in Norfolk and at the Central Flying School. He was commissioned a First



FRANCIS APPLETON WOOD



Lieutenant, and in August sent to the front with the 99th Bombing Squadron in Alsace, a reprisal squadron with the British Independent Air Force. On September thirteenth his Squadron was called upon to help the Americans in their St. Mihiel salient attack by harassing the German troops between Pont-à-Mousson and Metz at the east of the American sector. Wood and his British observer, Lieutenant Bridget, volunteered for this precarious mission. The planes were to fly singly over the lines, leaving the field at half-hour intervals. The low clouds forced them to fly at a height of less than 600 meters from the ground. They made their way up the river, dropping bombs on the German troops and scattering them with machine-gun fire. But the German anti-aircraft batteries, aided by the low clouds of known altitude, had been silently setting their guns on them, and as they turned at Metz for home the batteries one after another opened their accurate fire. Wood's plane fell at Jouy-aux-Arches, a small town fifteen kilometers south of Metz. His observer was killed with him, shot through the head. They were buried by the Germans in Metz. After the armistice Wood's body was removed to the American cemetery at Thiaucourt, where it now rests.

Francis Wood was beloved by young and old; he seemed to radiate a friendship so irresistible as to be almost a visible force. From the President of his University; from the elderly friend who as stranger to his family must "apologize for paying her tribute to her brave soldier boy"; from a great artist; from schoolmates; from his Colonel in the Seventh, and from hosts of others, testimony to his manliness and sweetness of character reveal the immensity of the sacrifice. War

he hated with every instinct; but his duty was stronger in him than any instinct; and if his friends grieve at his loss they also feel a joy and gratitude that his beautiful life was long enough to brighten forever the lives of all who knew him.

This is the short account, says one of these friends, of one who, like so many others, left the glad life he loved to meet his destiny in death, bravely, long before his day. But those who knew him see far beyond the recordings of his life. To them the vision in his young eyes, now closed, lives on with the beauty of his face and the undying inspiration of his blameless life. Like the shining knight of other days who, falling, left to those he loved his sword and shield, so does Francis Wood leave to us his possessions, — gentleness and courtesy and honor, — which we shall guard as we would guard his sword, bright and undimmed forever in our memory. And even as we look beyond the mere chances of his life, so do we look beyond his death. No one was by him when he died; but how clearly we see him. Reproach was not in his eyes when he saw beneath him his inevitable fate. Calm and brave, unwilling yet unquestioning, fearless, he met death as he had met life, courageous and faithful, unflinching and unafraid.

ROLAND GILPIN WOOD, 1909.

ENLISTED at Fort Slocum, New York, Apr. 5, 1918. Transferred to the Curtiss Aero and Motor Corporation, Apr. 12. Served as a Private in the A.S. until Oct. 5. Received a commission as 2nd Lieutenant in



the A.S., Oct. 5. Ordered to the Pierce Arrow Motor Car Company Oct. 8, to be Approvals Officer for the 300 horse-power Hispana-Suiza aeroplane motor, until discharged Apr. 11, 1919.

### WILLIAM LAWRENCE WOOD, 1904.

FROM Oct. 1, 1917, to Aug. 21, 1918, Red Cross Chaplain of Base Hospital No. 1; from Aug. 21 to Oct. 12, Red Cross Chaplain of Mobile Hospital No. 2; from Oct. 12 to Feb. 13, 1919, Chaplain (1st Lieutenant), U.S.A., of Mobile Hospital No. 2. Engaged in the battles at St. Mihiel and the Argonne forest.

### EDWARD LOWELL ANDERSON WOODS, 1916.

ENLISTED in the U.S.N.R.F., Feb. 15, 1918, as Landsman Electrician, Radio. Soon changed rating to Seaman of the 2nd class. Made one of the crew of the U.S.S. *Rochester*, a convoy cruiser. Released from active service Jan. 15, 1919.

### THEODORE SALISBURY WOOLSEY, JR., 1897.

ENLISTED as a Major in the Engineer R.C. Aug. 7, 1917. Aug. 8 left for overseas service, and during the war was stationed in Paris, acting as American Delegate on the Executive Committee of the Inter-Allied War Wood Commission. Left France June 17, 1919,

arriving in New York June 27. Mustered out July 15, as Lieutenant-Colonel. Cited by General Pershing Apr. 19, 1919, and received the following decorations: Chevalier, Légion d'Honneur (France); Distinguished Service Order (England); Chevalier, Order of Leopold (Belgium). The citations follow.

"For exceptionally meritorious and conspicuous service at Tours, France, American Expeditionary Forces, in testament thereof, and as an expression of these services, I award him this citation. Awarded on April 19, 1919. John J. Pershing."

The Distinguished Service Order was awarded "for distinguished services to the Allied Cause."

The French Legion of Honor and the Belgian Order of Leopold were awarded for the same reasons.

### CARLETON FAY WRIGHT, 1918.

PRIVATE, S.S.U. 635, U.S. A.A.S. with the French Army. Went to France as a member of the A.A.F.S., enlisted in Paris Nov. 10, 1917, and continued in foreign service until March 27, 1919. Discharged at Camp Dix, N.J., Apr. 4, 1919. Took part in the following battles, etc.: Champagne sector, Dec. 3, 1917, to Jan. 20, 1918; Somme defensive, March 31 to Apr. 14; Aisne sector, May 8 to 27; Aisne defensive, May 21 to June 3; Montdidier-Noyon defensive, June 4 to 16; Verdun sector, July 6 to Sept. 12; St. Mihiel offensive, Sept. 12 to 16; St. Mihiel sector, Sept. 16 to Oct. 18; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Oct. 30 to Nov. 11, 1918. The following citation is for the Croix de Guerre.

“Conducteur très brave et très dévoué. S’est fait remarquer par son courage au cours des opérations de l’Aisne (28 mai-15 juin 1918) en évacuant de nombreux blessés dans une zone battue par l’artillerie ennemie.”

WILLIAM ALEXANDER ZIEGLER, MASTER.

WENT to the 2nd O.T.C., Fort Snelling, Minn., in Aug., 1917. Commissioned Captain of Infantry in Nov. Attached to Company A and M.G. Company, 364th Infantry, Camp Lewis, Washington, from Jan. to June, 1918. Promoted to Major, Infantry, Aug. 18. Commanding Battalion, M.G., 13th Division, Camp Lewis, Washington, from Aug. to Dec. Commanding Officer of Convalescent Centre, Camp Lewis, Washington, from Feb. to May, 1919. At present Member of Board of Special Survey, 461 Eighth Avenue, New York, N.Y. [Feb., 1920.]

*[Delayed report, not included in summary.]*

JOHN BROOKS FENNO, JR., 1917.

ATTENDED the Harvard R.O.T.C. and the Plattsburg R.O.T.C. Assigned to Camp Lee, but prevented from going by illness.



## SUMMARY

Number in Service.....	449
Died in Service.....	20
United States Army.....	256
British Army.....	6
French Army and Foreign Legion.....	6
United States Navy.....	58
Military Air Service.....	48
Naval Air Service.....	13
British Military Air Service.....	6
Naval Intelligence.....	3
Marine Corps.....	13
Volunteer Ambulance.....	1
Red Cross.....	13
Naval Training Camps.....	2
Marine Training Camps.....	1
Young Men's Christian Association.....	3
Chaplains .....	2
Unclassified (served with more than one branch, etc.) .....	10
No reports (Service as learned from other sources) :	
United States Army.....	4
Training Camps.....	1
British Army.....	1
British Military Air Service .....	1
No information received.....	1

## 276 SAINT MARK'S SCHOOL IN THE

*United States Army Officers:* Colonel, 1; Lieutenant-Colonel, 14; Major, 28; Captain, 65; 1st Lieutenant, 59; 2nd Lieutenant, 37; Provisional 2nd Lieutenant, 1.

*French and Foreign Legion Officers:* 1st Lieutenant, 1; Sous-Lieutenant, 4.

*British Army Officers:* Lieutenant-Colonel, 1; 2nd Lieutenant, 2.

*United States Navy Officers:* Commander, 1; Lieutenant-Commander, 2; Lieutenant, 6; Lieutenant (j.g.), 19; Ensign, 15.

*United States Military Air Service Officers:* Major, 5; Captain, 9; 1st Lieutenant, 15; Lieutenant (j.g.), 2; 2nd Lieutenant, 12.

*United States Naval Air Service Officers:* Lieutenant-Commander, 1; Lieutenant, 4; Lieutenant (j.g.), 2; Ensign, 4.

*British Military Air Service Officers:* 1st Lieutenant, 1; 2nd Lieutenant, 1; 1st Flight Lieutenant, 2.

*Naval Intelligence Officers:* Lieutenant, 1; Lieutenant (j.g.), 1.

*Marine Corps Officers:* 1st Lieutenant, 1; 2nd Lieutenant, 3.

*Red Cross Officers:* Major, 2; Captain, 5; 1st Lieutenant, 1.

*Young Men's Christian Association:* Divisional Secretary, 1.

*No report:* (rank as learned from other sources) — Army: Major, 1; Captain, 1; 1st Lieutenant, 1; 2nd Lieutenant, 1. British Military Air Service: Captain, 1.

## CITATIONS, DECORATIONS, ETC.

*Citations:*

General Citations.....	42
Cited and recommended for the Croix de Guerre	2
Cited and recommended for the Distinguished Service Cross.....	1
Cited and recommended for the Distinguished Service Medal.....	1
	<hr/>
	46

*Decorations:*

## American:

Congressional Medal.....	1
Distinguished Service Medal.....	2
Distinguished Service Cross.....	11
Navy Cross.....	1
	<hr/>
	15

## French:

Légion d'Honneur.....	15
Médaille Militaire.....	2
Croix de Guerre.....	28
Fourragère de la Médaille Militaire.....	3
Fourragère de la Croix de Guerre.....	3
Médaille d'Honneur.....	2
Médaille des Epidémies.....	1
Medaille du Service Bénévole.....	1
Officier, Instruction Publique.....	1
American Field Service Medal.....	2
	<hr/>

## British:

Distinguished Service Order.....	2
Military Cross.....	3
Victorian Order.....	1
Mons Star.....	2
	<hr/>
	8

## Italian:

Knight Officer, Crown of Italy.....	1
War Cross.....	2
	<hr/>
	3

## Belgian:

Order of Leopold.....	1
-----------------------	---

## Russian:

Order of St. Stanislas.....	1
-----------------------------	---

## Montenegrin:

Order of Danilo.....	1
----------------------	---

## Others:

Honors from the City of Antwerp.....	1
Degree of Master of Arts, Harvard College..	1
	<hr/>

*Total, .....* 135









LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 020 914 408 6